

MORE LETTERS
FROM GOD AND HIS CHRIST

For All Those Who Love the Sound of This Trumpet

This book may be reproduced for distribution, with the following copyright rules:

- 1) NO word(s) may be changed, added to or omitted from this publication and/or Letters from God and His Christ.
- 2) This publication and Letters from God and His Christ are absolutely FREE to everyone, at: TrumpetCallOfGodOnline.com and TrumpetCallOfGod.com.
- 3) This publication and Letters from God and His Christ are NOT to be sold for profit, under any circumstance.

***LETTERS FROM GOD AND HIS CHRIST
MORE LETTERS FROM GOD AND HIS CHRIST***

Copyright © 2004 - 2014 ~ All Rights Reserved.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page	Title
1	Build Trust in The Beloved
2	Destroyed in My Love
3-4	The Measuring Line
5-6	Judgment and Mercy
7-9	Heart's Desire
10-11	From The One Who Dwells in the Midst of You
12	To Be Set Apart
13	Those Who Are Mine Shall Never Be Cast Off
14	My Sons in the Day
15-16	It's Time to Let Go
17	A Wise Servant and the Line
18	Removing the Scales
19-21	The Final Blast of This Trumpet... <i>The Time of The Lord's Rebuke, the Final Call to Come Out</i>
22-23	One in Me
24-26	Bring Your Hearts Forward
27	Death unto Life
28	Pure and undefiled Faith
29-30	Search Your Hearts, For the Time Is Here
31-32	Women in Mourning
33-34	Trees of the Field
35-37	The Prophet's Reward
38-39	The Time Has Passed
40-42	God with Us
43	Blessed by The Word of God
44	Rest in The Beloved
45-46	Remember Me, For My Love Endures Forever
47-49	I Know My Sheep
50	Worthy of Me
51	In Union with The Messiah
52-53	Spirit of Adoption
54	Walk with Me
55	Do Not Look Back; Escape to The Father's House
56	Obedience in Love... <i>One Flock, One Household, No Divisions</i>
57	Tear Down Every Whitewashed Wall of Abomination
58-59	Most Needful
60-61	Deplorable Traditions
62-63	Holy Conduct

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page	Title
64-65	As It Was in the Days of Noah, So Shall the Coming of The Son of Man Be
66	Unbridled Hearts
67	Unhindered
68	Beloved, Come Running!
69-70	Treasuries of Wrath and Mercy
71	A Shout and a Trumpet
72	My Workmanship
73-74	Two of One Flesh Walking Together in Obedience, Washing One Another's Feet
75	My Love Diminishes Not
76	Innermost Intentions
77-78	The Healing Hands of God
79	The Bridegroom Approaches
80-81	My Fullness
82	Blessed Are Those Who Hunger and Thirst for Righteousness, For They Have Truly Received of Me
83-84	False Miracles and Lies... <i>Deceived and Ignorant People</i>
85	Darkness of Faces
86	Union
87	Sons of the Devil
88	Prophets Hananiah
89	My Wrath Does Not Sleep
90	Judgment from The Almighty
91-92	Preeminent
93-94	Fading Flowers
95	Regarding The Lord's Wrath against Australia
97	One Hour
97	I Am Come
98	The Prayer of Faith
99-100	Pride Goes before a Fall
101-102	Those Who Walk in My Ways Walk in The Light; Yet Those Who Refuse My Ways Abide in the Darkness Already
103-104	I Am God, He Who Gives and Takes Away
105-106	I AM HE
107	Hearts Revealed
108-109	Brought to a Close
110-113	Consider
114	Come Fly Away with Me

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page	Title
115	Pangs
116-117	Reasonable Service
118	The Latter Rains Have Been Poured Out, Yet Who Has Opened Their Mouth to Receive? Says The Lord
119	A Just Cause
120-121	The Needs of the Many and the Needs of the Few
122-123	Deliverance
124	Put All Your Trust in The Holy One
125	A Wellspring of Love
126	Join Not in the Error of the People
127	My Own
128	Subject to No Man
129	The Word of The Lord Shall Be Heard
130	A Blemish and a Stain
131	The Planting of The Lord
132-133	Preparing My Way before Me
134	Let Them Be Gathered
135	Embracing The Promise
136-137	Delight in the Ways of The Lord
138	A Man of God, a Prophet of the Day
139	Pentecost
140	Children of Wisdom
141	Gifts in Service
142	In The Bosom of The Father
143	Increase
144-145	The One Worthy of All Praise
146	Laying the Foundation
147	The Parable of The Great Landowner and His Beloved Sheep
148	Freedom Comes by Sacrifice
149	The God of the Living
150	Walking through the Valley
151	Let the Passionate Walk Uprightly before Me, and Let the Lukewarm Depart; Yet Let Not One of You Fight against Me Any Longer, Says The Lord
152-153	The Harvest Is Separated, All Bundles Are Set in Their Places
154	For a Testimony and for an Example

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page	Title
155	A Right Heart Bridles the Tongue; And a Forgiving Heart Absolves Every Hurt, Bringing Peace to the Mind
156	A Just God and A Savior
157-158	The Valley of Discontent
159-160	What Is Man?
161	In the Presence of The Lamb
162-163	Narrow Vision
164-167	Lukewarm Sheep
168	Blessed Hope
169-170	A Testimony and a Witness: Answering the Call
171-172	Unparalleled
173	Mouthpieces of The Most High God
174	Sons of The Shepherd
175	The Seven Taskmasters
176	Madness
177-178	The Penalty: <i>A Life for a Life</i>
179	Prized Possessions
180	A Perverse Nation
181	The Parable of The Aged Shepherd
182	The Pomp of the Nations Shall Cease, and the Achievements of the People Shall Collapse in upon Them, in the Day I Open the Mouth of Sheol to Receive Them
183-184	A Heavy Stone, a Bitter Burden
185	All My Sheep Hear My Voice; Yet Only Those Called to be Prophets Shall Walk in the Office Thereof, Says The Lord
186	The Sabbath Was Made for Man, and Not Man for The Sabbath
187-188	My Witness and Lampstand
189	Epilogue: Full Circle

Be a Part of The Trumpet Call

8/13/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For Roselle, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Build Trust in The Beloved

Roselle's email: *"Hi Timothy. I was wondering if it would be too much to ask you, to lay your hands on me for healing. I have herniated discs in my neck after an injury at work. I know that I will get healed. The Lord has been continually healing me since I got hurt. We are moving to Colorado from Illinois, and we'll be passing through Nebraska this coming Sabbath. If it would be a possibility, I would love to hear from you, to tell me where we can meet with you. Thank you so much!"*

Thus says The Lord: Beloved, what is the power of man?... *He has little, and what he does have avails nothing. And what healing is accomplished by a man, who has no knowledge of medicine?... Are there not physicians for that?...*

Yet the gift of healing, by the Spirit, is true...

*And healing, of this kind, comes by faith,
Even by complete trust in Me and the power of My name...*

Having little to do with the one who calls upon it.

Even Timothy has not this gift, nor does the power to heal reside in any man. Yet Timothy has performed it, but only when My presence was strong upon him, and when My will was spoken in his ear, that he call upon My name to perform it, which I did, both from a distance and by the laying on of hands... *I am The Lord.*

Yet of you, it is not My will that Timothy perform this... *It is My will that you pass him by, and look to Me. Look past him and seek My face, and build trust in The Beloved, (for this is also what I require of Timothy)... Wherein flows peace in healing, of every kind.*

And what do I require of a daughter? And what is pleasing in My sight?... *A daughter who loves Me, placing Me foremost in her heart... A servant who remembers My Commandments, and takes delight in them, even to do them... Resting in Me on The Sabbath, of which I had sanctified from the beginning... A blessing which I have made for her, by which she also reveals her love for Me, in the keeping of it...*

I am The Lord.

8/19/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an On-Line Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For Jason, and For All Those at Men's Fellowship, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Destroyed in My Love

Jason asked this question, during men's fellowship: "He says to let go, be broken, give up... How do we do that?
How do we go about it?"

[YahuShua answered] Until one gives up, they can not find success... When one is utterly defeated will they have
the fullness of The Victory, says The Lord. My son, by what power did Peter walk on water? By what means shall you
be destroyed?... Ask of Me, and I will surely do it. In what way is a man destroyed in Me?... Answer, if you know.

Yield, My son!...

Give up everything...

Stop holding on so tightly, to that which must pass away...

I am enough!

What was it I withheld in My passion?!... Name it, if you are able... Beloved, oh My most beloved sons, I gave
up everything! On what account did I allow the destruction of My flesh?... Beloved, answer!... I was destroyed,
because of My love for you! I gave up everything, because of My love for you... I LOVE YOU! And by this, alone,
must you also be destroyed; and because of this, alone, must you also give up everything... LOVE!... My love...
LOVE... The Power of My love... Your heart's devotion, your innermost desire realized... The full realization of just
WHO I AM... For My heart is a consuming fire! And when you partake of Me fully, then, and only then, shall you
be purged. Be destroyed in My love... Cry, wail, be undone... Withhold no more!

I am in love with you!... Are you in love with Me? Am I your One and Only Consuming Passion? Does your heart burn
within your chest, at the mention of My name? Do tears fill your faces, when considering My love? Are you undone,
when apart from Me? Do you know how I feel?... My sons, have you considered how I feel?... Beloved, I am undone,
when My beloved depart from Me! My heart breaks when My children forget Me. My wrath is kindled, and My
jealousy burns as a raging fire, when My beloved are led away!... Do you not understand how I am moved by you?

You are Mine!... Make Me yours also.

Ask!... For I am HE.

Let go...

Give up...

I am enough... Says The Lord.

8/23/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

The Measuring Line

Thus says The Lord: Beloved, you have sought Me, in this you have done well, yet the fullness of My love you have yet to understand. For you have only tasted, having taken but a single sip from the cup of My glory; indeed, in your mind's eye you have seen, but only dimly, a passing glimpse of The Majesty from on high. Therefore, I now ask you, to take a leap!... *A leap of understanding; a leap of faith, of steadfast trust; a leap which few truly desire, from which most flee away; a wondrous leap wherein one lands solidly in My love, wherein peace flows beyond understanding and knowledge of The Holy One is made complete, wisdom of such a kind in where the former fulfills the latter, wisdom which remains rare among My people.*

For those who sit at My table, also having one who speaks for Me in their midst, shall be tried by a greater line than their fellows... *A measuring line over which many stumble, from which many depart; a measuring line, of which the churches hate and the world seeks to destroy... A line which has no beginning and no end.*

Beloved ones, I tell you the truth, the people of this world do not know Me. Therefore, I have come close, to unstop the ears of all who long to hear My voice and obey it; I have drawn near, to open the eyes of all who desire to look upon My face and partake of My glory; and behold, I have poured out My spirit, to restore the hearts of the penitent, to breathe new life into all those who embrace My Words and seek to remain in My love. Yet the hidden place waits eagerly for the time.

For I am come, and have come already, and behold, I shall also return and reveal My glory. I have not departed from My people, for My spirit dwells in My own, and I shall surely heal them; some broken before the time, and many more after. Yet there are those few who will be broken in an instant, wailing, tears as a river flowing down My bosom... *For I tell you the truth, each one of you shall saturate My robes! Beloved, you shall die in that day! Every burden lifted, every tear wiped away! No more pain or sorrow, every hurt passing away, destroyed in My love, healed in My strong embrace!... And in that moment your life shall begin anew, in My life! You in Me, I in you.*

*Therefore, understand the power and majesty
Of the love of God, which I am...*

*For the measuring line, of which I speak,
Is a cord which can never be cut;
The same line by which all is measured,
The line by which right is separated from wrong;
The line wherein love flows pure in unending righteousness,
Purging away every last bit of dross within the hearts of My beloved...*

BELOVED CHILDREN, I AM THAT LINE!...

*There is no other way, for I am The Only Truth!
And apart from Me there is no life!*

Beloved, My heartstrings remain securely fastened to the hearts of all My elect, whether they are awake or sleeping, afar off or close at hand. For My life is a line which can never be broken; behold, My love endures forever! Therefore, come to Me, and I shall give you rest; be drawn to Me, that I may lift you up. For I tell you the truth, My wrath is coming, behold My anger is already here; My fierce jealousy burns like a raging fire and is about to come to the full!

8/23/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an On-Line Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Measuring Line cont.*

Yet do not waver, but understand. For My wrath is required, and the foundation of My anger rests solidly upon My jealousy, by which My unending sorrow is also revealed. For My wrath is born of sorrow, and My anger bursts forth as a husband jealous over his bride; My fury, as a father protecting his children, as one mighty in battle breaking through the lines!... *Recompense upon ALL nations who offend, upon ALL who have harmed My beloved! Vengeance upon ALL who have slain My little ones, upon ALL who took part in the murder of the innocent!* Behold, there is only one among you who has glimpsed My anger, for what sort it truly is, only one who has tasted of My tears. For My people do not know Me, and those within the churches of men refuse to accept Me as I am, nor do they seek to understand. For when I warn them of My wrath or speak of My anger, they do always turn to Me a deaf ear; they can not bear to listen, nor can they discern. Behold, they hate the sound of My voice, and will not give heed to My correction; they reject and slander all those I send!... *Beloved, they no longer recognize Me, and want no part with Me as I truly am! Therefore, My wrath shall come upon them on a day they did not look for, and My anger at an hour they did not expect! Behold, upon the whole world I shall pour out My judgment in that day!*

*Thus I call all those here, even all who embrace My Letters,
To take a great leap, to grab hold of the line!...*

*For I am The Lord, The Creator of Heaven and Earth!
Behold, I am also your Father, your Husband,
Your most beloved Friend, The Loving Mercy of God!*

Therefore fear not, but understand:

*When you partake of love, you partake of Me;
And when you understand love,
Then will you know Me as I truly am...*

*The mystery of God revealed in the arms of The Beloved,
The Holy One of Israel, your Redeemer,
Your Life, your Righteousness...*

*YahuShua - YaHuWaH,
The Face of The Invisible God...*

The I AM.

8/28/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship -

For Jason, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

Regarding the judgment of those who are raised at the end of the thousand years (the second resurrection)

Judgment and Mercy

Thus says The Lord: In the Consummation, all judged, according to their works, will surely die... *For none are saved by works...*

*Yet if in that day, one calls upon The Name of Salvation, in true repentance,
With sincere remorse in their hearts, they will not be judged...*

They will pass from judgment into life...

Even as you, even as those before them...

For I am The Lord God, whose mercy is without end...

For the Promise is never ending...

And all, who come to Me, will I in no wise turn away.

Yet understand this: I look upon the heart, and know the truth of the words which the mouth speaks, for the heart can not lie. Therefore, many will cry out in that day, great multitudes will call on My name for mercy, yet those appointed to death will receive their due reward, and those appointed to life will enter therein... *This is judgment and mercy, according to truth.*

Therefore, when the multitudes are judged, they will indeed be judged according to their works, for the books will be opened and their works will be made known... *Even every idle word will be examined and accountability assigned.* And they will be repaid according to their deeds, in which they have condemned themselves. Yet those who humble themselves before Me, taking responsibility for their works, confessing their deeds with great remorse before The Holy One, calling on His name, will surely receive mercy of another kind...

*For The Holy One and His works now stand in their place,
Interceding on their behalf...*

And His works are life, and not death.

His works cast out judgment...

*Where only Salvation and Life remain,
With arms wide open.*

Behold... Jason, My son, you shall be there, and many others with you. And you shall stand outside the gates testifying, testifying in a loud voice before the multitude... *Lo, you shall judge angels and wicked men alike...* You shall shout The Lord's proclamation, even in concert, with one voice.

8/28/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship -

For Jason, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

Regarding the judgment of those who are raised at the end of the thousand years (the second resurrection)

Judgment and Mercy *cont.*

And some will come out from among the multitude, and many more will be condemned. The condemned shall go into silence and rest from their deeds, departing from the evil in which they had walked, for it has wearied them. And they shall rest, being blotted out forevermore, for even in the destruction of the wicked is My mercy revealed... *But the newly redeemed shall enter the city, being met with much rejoicing.*

Thus have I spoken it, so shall it be done.

Behold, The Maker of Heaven and Earth has spoken to His servant, whom He loves, and has given him that glimpse to ease his troubled heart...

Trust in My glory, and seek no more to understand My Word according to the letter, nor grab hold of it as though it can be fully grasped by any man. Rather seek to know Me, as I am... *From this knowledge does understanding flow into the hearts, of all those who love Me... And they shall have peace, for I have loved them.* For My will is that they come to dwell in My love, and know Me as I am... *For the revelation of My love is understanding, opening the door to true knowledge of who I am.*

Therefore, rest in My love, and seek first The Kingdom and My righteousness... And watch how quickly all these things are added to you... I am The Lord.

8/30/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Heart's Desire*

[Thus says The Lord by His servant, Timothy]...

COME TO ME! Says The Lord...

LOVE ME! Says your Life...

It is time for you to put all these things away...

BE FREE! COME TO ME!

What is your answer?!... Beloved, The Thief has entered the house, and will steal away all who are willing and not tied, nor fastened down, nor shackled to the house.

Jayse, My son, why withhold? My son, do you not know Me?... You do know Me! Why withhold?!... SPEAK! Speak My words! And to the rest of you gathered here, you shall love Me... Withhold no more, says He who IS The Kingdom. My heart is wide open... Partake of Me! Lo, My mouth is open also... Breathe Me in.

[Thus says The Lord by His servant, Jayse] Beloved, come and fill yourselves... Partake of My fullness, for I have entered in...

It is time, beloved... It is time...

Know Me! Here I am!...

Oh beloved, how I love you!...

COME TO ME!

[Thus says The Lord by His servant, Timothy] Speak on, My son... Break these bonds! Says The Lord.

[Thus says The Lord by His servant, Jayse] What matter these things, which catch your attention, beloved? Have I not spoken, saying all these things which now are shall pass away?... For behold, says The Lord YahuShua, The Resurrection and The Life, I SHALL MAKE ALL THINGS NEW! I am come, beloved!

I yearn, oh how I yearn...

Beloved, I yearn for you!... For YOU, beloved!

My heart is torn... It aches for you to come to Me...

YOU are My desire!

Oh beloved, how long will you tarry?... How long?!

8/30/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

Heart's Desire *cont.*

Thus declares the Lord: I have entered in, and I am come to steal away My own. *My heart shall be satisfied!... Yes, our hearts shall be satisfied!... For I am come!*

[Thus says The Lord by His servant, Timothy]...

Beloved, you shall love Me...

*You shall love Me, as I have loved you...
Yes, you shall love Me, with all abandonment...*

LOVE ME!... For I love you.

You shall love Me, with no conditions at all. You shall love Me, as no one has ever loved... Yes, you shall love Me more than your life, more than your beloved... In a way that none have ever imagined, in a way the world can not understand... Beyond all reason, beyond words...

For I AM HE!...

The Love which you have longed for all of your days...

The Healing which restores your hearts...

The Breath which revives you...

The Life which is eternal life...

I AM HE!

*Beloved, it shall surely be, it shall happen,
For this is how I have loved you...*

Come to Me! Grab hold of Me! It's time to let go, beloved!...

It is time!

8/30/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Heart's Desire *cont.*

Tell Me your heart's desire, tell Me your deepest desire... It's yours! It's yours!... BELOVED, IT'S YOURS! I am HE! I am yours!... And you, My precious treasure, you beloved are Mine... My deepest desire...

I weep, I weep!... Beloved, I weep! Tears, so many tears, so much sorrow... My heart bursts inside Me! You shall love Me... Yes, as I have loved you, so shall you love Me!... Hearts exposed... It is time...

I love you! I love you all!... From the most righteous to the most wicked of heart, I love you all!... PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, I LOVE YOU!...

And you, My sheep, you were made for Me. And you, My lambs, you are the heart of My heart, and from Me will you never depart... NEVER! The power of My love conquers all!... All!... ALL!... My love conquers all!

Beloved, I am He, and My will shall be done...

Even as The Father's will is done through Me.

My sleeping children, My lambs, My sheep...

My Bride...

My love...

My joy...

Come to Me, for I have loved you!... Says The Lord.

9/6/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

From The One Who Dwells in the Midst of You

Beloved, I love you!... *Do you hear Me?!... I AM IN LOVE WITH YOU!* Beloved, I hear your hearts, and I know... *Beloved, I know, says The Lord. My heart burns within Me, over this love I have for you.*

Come to Me!... Come close so I may heal you. Come and sit at My feet, and listen as I tell you of My love for you, the love I have always had for you. Come and lay upon My bosom, and feel My heart's embrace! Now is the time!... Oh beloved, come!

Oh My beloved... Yes, My heart is broken also, over all these who have left Me, whose hearts have turned from Me. Be still now, and come and lay upon My breast, and let us weep together... *That I may comfort you.*

Tell Me what ails you, My children, for I am near to you... Come now, and search My heart and know Me. Receive of My love!... Oh, how I do love you.

Beloved little flock of The Shepherd, I am with you always...

And most assuredly, I say to you, I am coming quickly!...

For YOU, beloved!...

I am coming for you!

And in that day, you shall surely embrace Me, and I shall wipe your every tear, and we shall be one... Just as The Father and The Son are ONE... I love you!

Beloved, rejoice!... For the fulfillment of all things is near, and the end of this age is here! And you, oh beloved, My treasure, your hearts shall be filled! And oh how you shall sing for Me!

And you shall rest in that day. For I shall surely come upon you, and you shall rest in My love... A never-ending love, a healing love, a love the world has not known, nor are they able to understand.

*For I shall fill you with My love,
And you shall understand who I truly am...*

And you shall be satisfied, says The Lord.

Therefore, come now and partake of Me...

For I AM HE! The Everlasting!...

I am your Life, beloved!

Look! See how I am glorified and exalted within the hearts of My own?!... For My Spirit has been poured out!... The Father's will is established, and in One shall the fullness of God's love be revealed...

For there is no other besides Me!

Says The Lord, YahuShua.

9/6/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

From The One Who Dwells in the Midst of You *cont.*

*There is but One!... ONE!... One Way! One Truth! One Life! And One Love!... ONE!... One Strength! One Comfort!
One Joy!... YAHUSHUA is My name!... There is but One, and I AM HE.*

Therefore beloved, be still... *Quiet your minds, and incline you hearts, and hear Me...*

There is One God!...

YahuShua-YaHuWaH is Our name!

I AM!...

ONE!...

I AM HE!

I am with you, beloved. And as I have filled your hearts, embrace Mine also, and draw very near... Yea, abide in Me... For I am exalted in your hearts, even as you are exalted in Mine.

Embrace Me, therefore, and receive of all this bread, and drink deeply from this cup... It overflows. For this is My will for all those seated at My table... That they may be truly filled up, that their cups may overflow... That My fullness may be revealed, and that My love may be fully known... That they may be satisfied.

Says He, who dwells in the midst of you. Amen.

9/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an On-Line Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Regarding The Feast of Trumpets*

To Be Set Apart

Beloved, hear My words: I have set you apart to do My will. Therefore, you shall indeed honor and celebrate this feast, in My name... In the name, which The Father and The Son share. You shall also do all I ask of you, even that which the world and other believers understand not.

You shall take this trumpet (7 shofar blasts MP3) and arise early, even as the sun breaks the horizon, and sound this trumpet... And you shall do so, with great joy in your hearts.

Yet of this night, you shall also blow the trumpet, as the sun dips below the horizon... Doing so with great sorrow in your hearts, over that which this world has chosen, in all their forsaking of Me... Even as a lamentation, over all this darkness which has fallen, and shall be finished at the setting of the sun upon this age of men.

Yet in the morning, your heart's sadness shall be turned to laughter and great joy...

*For the light must be taken,
And the night must come in and last a short season...*

*Behold, The Morning Star will rise!...
Even He has come already, for He resides in the hearts of men.*

*He shall come, and His glory shall be established!...
Behold, His light shall permeate the entire earth!...
Even distant planets shall be bathed in His glory, at His coming!*

*Behold, the sound of His voice will break apart
The mountains and echo in all creation!...
Yes, creation shall bow down and give Him glory!...
From the farthest reaches, to the depths of the sea,
All things shall give Him glory!*

*His people shall break forth into singing!...
Fountains...
Yea, as geysers of living faith and worship...
A wellspring of love, for their Creator and their fellow man...*

Love like Mine!

My children, this shall you do... And that which I command you now, you shall do in anticipation of that day. I am The Lord... Even I am He, your One and Only, your First Love... Even as you are Mine.

9/16/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an On-Line Fellowship

For Jason, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Those Who Are Mine Shall Never Be Cast Off

Regarding Matthew 19:28, which says, "So Jesus said to them, 'Assuredly I say to you, that in the regeneration, when The Son of Man sits on the throne of His glory, you who have followed Me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel' ", Jason had asked if Judas would be one of those twelve?

[YahuShua answered] My son, you consider things very deeply, considering that which others pass over. And because of your zealousness are you chosen, should you embrace this calling fully... Receiving also temperance unto peace, according to the Spirit of Truth.

Yet what of another, who has been called also, who refuses to walk according to My purpose? Shall he continue in that office, though his heart testifies against himself, with his actions bearing fruit of the same?... My son, he shall not... Yea, his calling shall be given to another, and as long as he lives he will indeed serve Me, yet no longer in the office for which he was called at the first.

*Therefore, hear and understand the loving mercies of God, fulfilled in Me,
Even of those bitter tears shed over those whom I have loved...
Yes, even all these who continue to deny Me, by all they say and do:*

In My hurt I have cast them to the side, appointing others to run in their stead...

*Yet I tell you the truth, though they indeed abide,
As one sitting along the wayside, they are in no wise cast off...*

*For our bond is love, and any bond forged in My love can never be broken,
For it is indeed made of the finest of threads and is held together by My strength...*

YES! By the power of My love, which has overcome all things!

Behold, even among this flock, I have received many kisses, according to the kisses of My son, Judas... Tears and great hurt, our hearts torn... Yet I tell you the truth, I have never lost one who is Mine!... Judas is Mine! Abir is Mine! James is Mine! I am in love with My own, and from them I NEVER depart, though their hearts have betrayed them and they did run... Far from Me... With many deceptive words, lying to themselves, giving heed to seducing spirits.

Therefore, I tell you plainly, My son: Judas will indeed be in the Kingdom of My Joy, and you shall call him friend, and he shall be to you a close brother indeed... For he repented in sincere remorse, with many tears, even unto death... Behold, he shall surely live! For I have loved him, even as My own son.

*And though the weight of sin can be very heavy,
And remorse over betrayal can slay your hearts,
Even to the point of death...*

My love is greater still!...

And I will never turn away anyone who comes to Me.

So then, upon these thrones, which you have considered yet do not fully comprehend, will the twelve apostles sit judging the twelve tribes of Israel... Yet Judas shall not be among them... Yet I tell you the truth, he shall indeed be standing there, even close at hand, and he shall be at peace... Having spent many days wailing upon My bosom.

9/29/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Sons, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear
My Sons in the Day*

Thus says The Lord: Behold My sons, who walk before Me...

They shall not always walk before Me. For the day is coming when I shall go before them, and follow close behind them... Even I shall dwell within them. And as the angels which I had placed at the east of the garden of Eden, and the flaming sword which went this way and that, even in every direction, to guard the way to the tree of life, so shall I protect My witnesses from harm.

*For I had sent the angel to block the way to The Tree of Life,
Yet in the Day of The Lord, The Tree shall be in you, My sons...*

Even as you will be its branches, partaking of its fullness...

Even of the strength of The Root.

*And if My servants partake of The Tree,
And the fullness of The Tree dwells within them...*

Then who shall be able to approach them, to do them harm?!

For the day approaches, which shall bring forth the beginning of the end. And the prophets I send shall be as those who had gone before, yet they shall by no means pass away... *For as the word of their mouth is, so shall they be also.* They shall come and go amongst the multitude, seen and unseen, slaying the mighty and humbling great and powerful nations.

For the power of My own Word shall proceed from their lips...

*And whatsoever I cause them to speak,
Whatsoever I cause them to declare or pronounce,
Shall immediately follow...*

Lo, it shall be done quickly, it shall not tarry.

NOT ONE WORD shall fall to the ground!... Each word shall be as a piercing dagger! Lo, the Spirit of The Lord shall push them backward, as a mighty wind toppling the hearers... Yea, as a terrible tempest bringing down great men and mighty nations!... Even to the slaying of armies and every company, who dare come against My messengers, or against My people whose name is the remnant!...

I AM THE LORD!

10/2/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse and Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

It's Time to Let Go

Beloved little flock, whom I have bundled together in My name, I am with you... Yea, I am in the midst of you!...

Lo, I shall speak and not withhold My words. For there are some among you who have not yet come to Me, to sit at My feet, to receive of My will, seeking to walk in it fully. There are still some among you, who continue to go this way and that, always looking to the left hand and to the right, giving heed to every desire of the mind, fleeing because of fear, walking according to their own wills... *Failing to recognize that I, yes I, am near! Behold, I am very close at hand, to each and every one of you!...* Yet you have failed to see.

Beloved, BELOVED! The time is ending!... Where are your hearts?!...

*For I have endeavored to wean you
As one young in the faith, whose time has come...*

That you might come to stand and walk...

As one who is now able to partake of solid foods.

Yet some among you remain unwilling... Yea, some of you are not yet ready.

Therefore, I am coming quickly and will take those who are ready... *Those who have treated others as they would be treated, and done to others as they would do unto Me... Yes, all those, in whom I see of Myself, shall be snatched away!... Bringing forth many tears... Tears of joy and great gladness among the first, and tears of sorrow and much heartache among the last... Much wailing... Behold, a great outcry shall break forth among the rebellious, even to the gnashing of teeth. Even so, amen.*

Beloved, I have not forgotten you... *Indeed, you never escape My eye. From the beginning I have known you, and from My love you have never departed, though you have endeavored to remain far from Me... Treading the path of the world, walking always in your own way, destitute of love... A hardened heart crying in this present darkness, hiding from the Truth which is, and was, and is to come... The Truth which shall shine bright in that day, with all darkness fleeing away, to the healing of many tongues, peoples, and nations!... Even all things, which ail My sheep, shall pass away in that day!*

Yet there you are, trapped in your own shadow, fleeing from Me... *Taking shelter in that which consoles you only for the moment, soon revealed in the light of the morning to be a lie and a deception... Lies and deceptions, which only serve to lead you further down the road of your captivity... Heavy-laden, bearing burdens which are no longer yours to bear...*

Beloved, break free!... I am Your Freedom!

*Stop running from Me! Cease from all this pretense!
Stop staring at the enemy in the mirror, and come to Me!*

I have defeated the world!...

Having also gained the victory, over that which has hurt you...

It is time to let go.

10/2/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse and Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

It's Time to Let Go *cont.*

Fear not that which I bring, nor that which I am about to do, which shall bring a multitude into perfection... *I AM THE LORD.* And that, which I have created for My joy, is held securely in the palm of My right hand... *Molded still... For I am The Author and The Finisher... Creation's Creator!*

And if I am The Author of Life, even of all you behold with your eyes, shall I not finish the work I have begun?... *Indeed, I shall finish it! Yes, I shall see to it!* For though you remain unfaithful, and though you waver, I remain always as I am... *Faithful and true... Unmoving in My purpose, steadfast in My will... For as I am, so shall I be always.*

Therefore beloved, now is the time!...

Run! Come and see!

Seek out My will for you... Beloved, seek Me out!

Behold My face... *Come and look upon Me, and partake of My glory... The glory of The Only Begotten Son, who is as The Father, for We are One! And those, whom We have called, shall also be made one, even as they shall be made one in Us, to the glory of The Father, to the joy of The Son... ONE.*

Tarry no longer, lest you be counted as one who has shown themselves unworthy... *As one who lags behind, left alone in the midst of sorrows... A multitude of pain and hurt... Having loved this world, and those who dwell in it, more than Me.*

Prepare therefore, and make ready! For I have given you all you need... *Beloved, I have poured Myself out for you...* Yet none of you have come to Me, nor have you embraced Me, according to how I have called you.

It is time, beloved... It is time!...

The Holy One comes! The Lord of Sabaoth comes!...

Behold The Lord of Hosts!...

*The Thief comes, to steal away the light,
And cast this world into darkness!...*

It is time... Says The Lord.

10/5/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship
For Jonathan, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Wise Servant and the Line

Jonathan asked: Hey Tim, I'm being faced with a few dilemmas: A close friend made me the godfather of her son. They are having a birthday celebration for him this Sabbath, then having him christened at a local church. I've been praying about this, and feel that it would be okay to go to the birthday, but I'm not sure about the christening. I want to do what is right in The Lord's sight, having proper reasoning for my decision.

[The Lord answered] **Thus says The Lord:** You ask of My servant questions, yet in the asking you ask Me...

Before you have I set many things of great importance, of which you have put forth no answer, nor offered yourself in place of your lack. And now you come before Me, to ask of My servant things regarding obedience, concerning that which I have called you to be separate from...

Therefore, here is My answer: One, who serves Me in truth, must show themselves worthy to serve, according to that which must be first, also placing that which they love to the side, embracing the call of The Lord fully... *Or how shall I send them?* I speak not of being made worthy according to My sacrifice, being accepted in The Beloved, but of the worthiness shown by those who forsake their lives in this world, that they might find their life in Me... *Which is life eternal.*

Behold, I shall speak shortly, and in a loud voice I shall reveal My will through My servant, and he shall write... *And the line shall be drawn, it shall be set, and no one will pass over it.*

Lo, I tell you a mystery, which shall be made known: Those who depart, and obey My voice, will pass to one side; and those who refuse to the other... One on this side, and many on the other. And those who pass over, to those who remain on this side, shall escape, and some of them shall serve. While those who refuse My voice, even to rebel against Me, shall remain on their own part, on the other side of the line which The Lord shall draw... *By this shall the inner court and the outer court be measured. And all found on the outer court shall surely die, for they remain outside, though they hold fast inside their own houses, which I hate... Placing all their faith in a house doomed to destruction, which must shortly be torn down. Yet those, who come out from among them, shall enter the inner court, though they are seen as outcasts and heretics... These shall surely live, escaping all these things which I am about to do.*

Behold, I have given My servant, whom I love, a foretaste of that which I am about to do... *Even of this last trumpet blast, which is about to sound for this short season, before the time. I AM THE LORD.*

[Jonathan] Amen. I may have been foolish, I am not seeing with greater eyes... Is that birthday on the Sabbath wrongful also? I'm so caught up on these small matters. This is not good.

[The Lord] My son, a wise servant, who lacks understanding, seeks out a prophet of The Lord who is true, that he might receive understanding by the word of The Lord...

Yet wiser still is the man who would be My servant, who seeks out the things of God by way of Him, who was sent and is about to return, that he might understand by the word of The Lord spoken already... For a full plate left uneaten grows cold, and is thrown to the dogs after the guests have departed, says The Lord.

10/5/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Word's Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship

For Suzanne, And For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Removing the Scales

My daughter, when you face the truth as it is, concerning your true face which you behold in the mirror, no longer lying to yourself, then will you be able to see Me as I truly am... *Says The Lord.*

Beloved daughter, you have not understood My speech... *For the enemy in the mirror, of which you should flee from, must first be recognized and accepted for the sort she truly is... Looking past the veneer, over which you have painted to hide the heart's true nature.* For those who embrace that which they keep hidden, even from themselves, n that they may bring it forward, shall be set free. Yet those who remain clothed before Me, covering over pretense with pretense, have forged chains of unforgiveness, by which they remain chained...

Come to Me, and bare all before Me!...

*By no other means may I clothe you
In these new robes I have made for you.*

Have I not formed you, beloved?... Am I not your Maker, having formed you in that secret place, innocent and blameless... Naked? Is it then too much to ask of My beloved, to return to Me in the same manner by which you were created?... Little children, return to Me as a child! Run to Me as an innocent child would come!

Cast off all these robes sewn in sin...

See them for what they are!

Beloved, you have made them and put them on!

I have stripped you naked and washed you. Why deceive yourselves any longer, clinging to that which is passed away?... All your efforts, by which you attempt to justify yourselves, is in vain; all your efforts to appear clean, only serve to cover you in shame. (Think not that I speak to My daughter only... I am speaking to each and every one of you, My sheep!)

No longer pollute My love!...

RECEIVE IT!

Cease from lying to yourselves! Cease from seeking after human praise! Cease from seeking out human approval! Cease from marring My image!... See Me as I am! You ask inside yourselves, "How shall I do this? I remain blind, and my ears are dull of hearing, and my heart is not right, Lord". Have you not read, it is I who had done it?!... Even from the beginning, I AM HE!

Pray, My treasures, pray...

*For I shall speak again, yet for now I shall quiet My voice,
For you are not at all able to bear it.*

10/6/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken During an Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Final Blast of This Trumpet... The Time of The Lord's Rebuke, the Final Call to Come Out

My sons and daughters, hear the word of The Lord your God: I have set you apart... And now I set you up for persecution. Fear not, for I am The Lord, and the strength of My hand shall be with those who blow My trumpet...

Though the sound of this trumpet has quieted among you, even I had commanded you to turn away and quiet yourselves, and set yourselves aright in My presence... Yet of My purpose, come now and open your eyes to My glory, and see that which I bring against this nation and all its houses, which are called by My name.

Am I not The Lord who sees, The God who hears?...

Behold, I know! All is before Me!...

And I have judged, and I shall bring judgment.

Therefore, I shall command you, and you shall obey My voice, even it shall fill the hearts of some of you... And this final trumpet blast, before the time, shall be blown. You will not be alone in your sounding, for you shall sound this trumpet in all manner of speaking and devices, according to how I, Myself, lead you.

Behold, I have called others already, who are going before you to sound, to shout The Lord's proclamation in all the earth... Even one to every house called by My name, who shall shout The Lord's controversy against the churches of men... *And the last of My bride shall be called out, the last of this harvest separated from among them.*

Behold, the line shall be drawn, and the inner and outer court measured... *Even to great tears and wailing, and much gnashing of teeth.*

For I have looked upon these houses, and I have seen only harlots!...

*Feasts, which I despise,
And sacred assemblies, which pollute My name...*

I loathe the sight of them!

Their doctrines I hate, and their traditions make a mockery of My majesty!

*Therefore, I swear by Myself, says The Lord...
All those, who refuse to come out, shall surely die!*

*The time has ended, and My spirit is removed...
My hand withdrawn from the earth!*

10/6/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken During an Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Final Blast of This Trumpet... The Time of The Lord's Rebuke, the Final Call to Come Out *cont.*

Therefore, all those who have despised Me shall be warned, and those whose hearts remain uneasy shall be called out... *And the called out shall surely live, and those who refuse My call shall surely die, says The Lord...*

Behold, I have declared it!...

For am I not The God of Judgment?!...

*Shall not My people fear My name,
And bow before the glory of My majesty?!...*

Am I not a great and mighty king?!

And if I am a great king, where is My reverence? Where are My faithful subjects?... *For it has become a rare sight, a rare thing in this land, to see a good and faithful servant... A servant who fears The Lord, who loves the name of The Lord, who abides in My love, one who hangs on My every word. It is indeed a rare thing in this land, to see a servant who stands firm for My name and testifies to the Word of My majesty.*

Therefore, all these "servants" of Mine shall surely die, and their every sanctuary shall be torn down, never to rise again... *For they have served in My name, appointing themselves. Their mouths shall be shut, until I see fit to open them again! In that day, the penitent shall serve, and they shall die, and this shall be their only escape.*

And of all those who refuse to come out, being wicked, they shall die also, yet their bodies shall rot in the streets, with the beasts of the field and the birds of the air coming to feast upon their flesh... *They shall not escape!... I AM THE LORD.* Yet of those who refuse to come out, being wild and bitter wheat, they shall enter into the city which I have prepared for them, and they shall serve in My name with a new voice, until they come into the city where their service shall meet its end... *And they shall die, testifying of My name without fear, in the city called Martyrdom.*

I am The Lord...

And My judgment shall be brought forth swiftly...

*For it has begun already,
And shall be brought forth in its proper order and season.*

*Therefore, this Word shall be completed,
And you shall blow this trumpet...*

*And its sound shall be a call to come out,
And its strength shall be a warning of wrath and judgment.*

10/6/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken During an Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Final Blast of This Trumpet... The Time of The Lord's Rebuke, the Final Call to Come Out *cont.*

My sons, take from amongst My word and begin the final trumpet blast... Take from The Volumes of Truth, and from The Scriptures, the same, and blow the trumpet until The Holy One comes to gather. *Cease not!...* And when My servant delivers the whole of this word, take it also, and shout to the churches of men. *Trumpet My wrath and the call! Sound the trumpet of alarm and war!... The trumpet blast of coming judgment.*

Behold, an outcry shall break out against you, and you shall be as a traitor in their eyes, as one possessed of demons, messengers of satan. But do not at all be dismayed by their accusations, nor deterred by their looks...

Let no one's hand prevent you, or any man's arm bar your way...

Behold, I am with you!...

And I shall deliver you, and My strength shall rise up in you!...

For they fight against ME!

Lo, they shall bring against you all manners of falsehoods and slanderous speeches. Fear not, nor turn aside from My purpose, for you must warn them from Me. Do not look upon them with contempt, nor wish punishment to fall upon them... *For I am The Lord, and I have judged... I will repay, vengeance is Mine.*

Do not let your heart be caught up in the noise of their speech... *Turn a deaf ear, and listen to My voice, only.* For though this thing you do is difficult, though it be very hard and wrought with tears and hurt, even as stones cast at you from every side, it shall prosper in due time.

Understand this...

*To warn your brothers and sisters,
Even to your neighbors and countrymen...*

Whether they will hear, or whether they will indeed forbear...

Remember, this thing you do is LOVE...

For only an evil man would turn away from warning his fellows, when he has knowledge of coming calamity... And only a wicked man, meet for death, would save himself, while forsaking those nearby to the sword... *I am The Lord.*

My sons, I have spoken, and I have chosen you to join My angels in this trumpet... *Even as My jewels, who I have set in the midst of this dark place, to reflect the light of My coming, to testify to the glory of My majesty, to proclaim My word upon the earth...*

For the time of The Lord's rebuke has come...

And for the last of My bride to come out, says The Lord.

10/6/10 **From The Lord, YahuShua HaMashiach -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For Jason and Jayse, and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

One in Me

[Jason] I wonder what the definition of a church of men is?

[YahuShua] How shall the church of My body be one in Me?

[Jayse] By Your spirit?

[YahuShua] And when standing in and by My spirit, where do you stand?

[Jayse] In You, Lord... YahuShua.

[YahuShua] Amen... *Yet where do I stand?...*

I stand completely set apart and holy, set apart in glory. For I am not of this world, and those in whom I dwell must also come to be as I am, where I am... Set apart and holy... From glory to Glory, by grace of Grace.

Therefore, those within can never be made one in Me. Only those, who stand without, shall be made one... And at midnight, a cry was heard: 'Behold, The Bridegroom is coming... Go out to meet Him!'* (Matthew 25:6).

Beloved, understand this also: As long as My insolent sheep remain within, they can never be made one. Therefore, I shall indeed tear down, I shall uproot and destroy... Supplant, rebuild and restore, uplift to make them one! Says The Lord.

[Jason] Thank You, Lord. You are great... You are Mercy, You are Love, You are Never-ending and Everlasting!... You are Abba, Father.

[YahuShua] Amen, I say to you... For I AM... Yes, I am He. You are right to call Me "Abba", for that is who I am, and you have been a son to Me... Even until the Day ends, it shall be so. And who, I ask you, shall overcome even one son of The Most High God?

[Jason] None, save You. Do You overcome us?... Overcome me, YahuShua!

[YahuShua] I shall indeed overcome you and create you anew... *You in Me, I in you...* Yet in the world, no one evil of heart shall overcome you, for that which is restored in My image shall never die, nor can any approach Me, for I shall dwell in you. For The Son of Man came to seek and save the lost... *Behold, I am coming again...* Yet before the time, I shall indeed return and gather, and reveal My image through My witnesses... *For as The Son of Man was, so shall My witnesses be also.*

[Jason] Lord, should I continue to fast?

[YahuShua] Come to Me, by way of your closet, and I will lead you.

10/6/10 **From The Lord, YahuShua HaMashiach -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship

For Jason and Jayse, and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

One in Me *cont.*

[YahuShua] And still some of you wonder why I have not spoken concerning you, you who will not go for Me in the Day... Why do you ponder such things or worry? These shall be in the world, and the world shall hate them with a profound and bitter hatred. Therefore, I speak to them of overcoming the world, so they may trust and have peace. Yet those gathered and those martyred shall no longer be in the world... What more shall I speak to them? For they will be with Me, where I am.

And do you still think, that this type of fellowship with Me is only attained by way of My prophets, whose ears I have opened?... *Come to Me! I am with you always, even to the end of this age, even until time has lost all meaning... And yet you strive and worry.*

It is time to fulfill My words in yourselves... *To trust with abandonment, to obey without expectation, and to love without condition, says The Lord.*

** From the previous page: "those within" refers to the those within the churches of men.*

10/10/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Bring Your Hearts Forward

Thus says The Lord, your Life, of which I have given you and also restored: Am I not He, beloved? Am I not The One? Am I not He, whom you have waited for since your formation? *And if I am He, and in Me you are made once again, even in this greater glory, how is it you remain hard and unfaithful to My body?... Judging amongst yourselves, comparing one to the other, washing NOT My feet?* For many of you sit still... Some staring straight ahead, and some moving about this way and that, without direction, failing to see the way ahead... *Are you not moved by Me? I ask you still, are you moved by Me, little flock?*

*I have spoken to you, in a great multitude of words
And bright and loving speeches...*

*Behold, I am speaking to you even now, in My love,
According to My heart, which yearns for you to come into My love,
So you may truly know Me, as I am.*

And so I ask you, once again, do you really know Me?

Are you part of My body?

*Have you truly come out from amongst them,
Heeding the call of The Most High?*

For who upon Earth is like you, little flock?...

*Who among this multitude of peoples, far and wide,
Has received that which I have offered you?...*

I have come down to you, in spirit and in truth, to speak... *Behold, I have indeed spoken!* And some among you were given to hear and commanded to write, while still others heard and were blessed in the hearing, sharing My gifts... *Living words have passed before your eyes!... Living words, Scripture, written and brought to pass before the eyes of this unbelieving generation!* Even now, the book of which you call the Bible lengthens, even as I speak it now, for these words shall surely be remembered... *These words shall never pass away!*

Beloved, how is it then, that these plates remain uneaten and only partially digested?... I tell you the truth, these words of Mine shall by no means be made part of you, until hearing is brought forth, producing action... *To the bearing of much fruit in The Beloved.*

And so this is what I say to you, little flock, those who have ears to hear, for indeed you are hearers of the Word, and this is very good. Yet this is what I say to you, now listen and seek to understand...

*I have called you out and welcomed you into My body,
As easily as I have spoken your names,
And still some of you resist Me, and stand outside in the cold, uneasy...*

Only lightly warmed by the heat, which escapes from this open door...

The door which shall soon be shut.

10/10/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach** -
A Letter Given to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Bring Your Hearts Forward *cont.*

How can one, standing outside My body, feel the heat of My presence? How can one who fails to trust in Me, with abandonment, embrace Me fully? Or how can one, who does not rush in, to sit next to Me at My table, share My cup?... And if one does not drink from My cup, and is unwilling to eat of My bread, how then shall they become like Me?.... With My blood in their veins, with My life in place of theirs.

Therefore, I have sent many to you, to test your resolve, so you might rush forward and fall upon My chest, pouring yourselves out before Me, to give Me all that you are... Or to withdraw, and return to your safe place, which you have made and is passing away...

*For those in My body do the same things I did...
Yea, even greater things shall they do!*

And those, who are truly part of My body, wash each other's feet... MY FEET!...

*Yea, they provide for God's messengers,
And care for every child, I have placed before them!*

Think not, that I speak of My servant, Timothy... *Behold I, Myself, have provided for him. I, Myself, shall be his provision!...* Do not concern yourselves with him.

Therefore, because many of you have withheld from Me, and robbed yourselves of the greater riches, which I would have brought forth in you, for your hearts are displayed and found wanting before the Lord, with your mouths speaking a multitude of pretentious words... *From you I will require everything!... Yes, all you have and hold on to, for you remain unwilling.*

Behold, you will not even be able to give it away, before the time, yet I will remove it... It shall surely pass from you, it shall be taken until NOTHING remains between us!... *For I require your whole hearts! I desire your whole being, for I am in love with you! You are My Bride, and I will not share you with another, nor shall anything of this world capture your gaze!*

Have I not poured out?...

What have I held back, of all I offered, that you should not receive it?

You are blessed beyond compare, beloved!... With God as your own Father!... With The Shepherd of the flock near to your every call, listening and hearing, speaking and blessing... Bestowing grace upon grace, with a multitude of love, in unending kindness... Even as I have been a Father unto you, with a firm and loving hand, with strong arms to hold you... Uplifting you in a Word.

10/10/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Bring Your Hearts Forward *cont.*

Lo, My servants pass before you, suffering and calling out, living in the trust which you desire, the kind of which remains altogether lacking among you... *For theirs is a living, breathing trust in Me!...* And yet due to the dullness of your hearts, many of you remain unmoved, holding fast to your safety as though you were in some kind of unseen danger, held fast by a fear of loss which exists only in your minds...

Where is your faith?!...

Where is this faith you testify to, with many words...

Speaking often to the truth of who I am...

*Singing songs, praying prayers,
Glorifying My name in speech and with modern devices,
As though your hearts were full?!...*

I have looked, and I have not seen it!...

Beloved, with tears I cry and say, I have looked and have yet to behold it!

In your songs I delight, to your prayers I listen, delighting in your worship... *Do not cease...*

However, when I look upon you, I see no living trust... *For your gates remain closed and locked behind you, with your watershed secure, shedding these latter rains to either side... Because of this temple, which barely has room enough to receive Me, due to all manner of deceits and fears, thoughts and judgments, and unforgiveness which hardens your heart, filling your house which I have swept clean...*

Beloved, bring your hearts forward! Open up the gates! And see if that, which I have poured out, doesn't rush in and overflow your houses, with you not having room enough to receive it! Cast off these bags of deceitful weights! And come and fly with Me, under the freedom of My healing wings, says The Lord...

For it is time to serve, and to let go...

To pick up your crosses and follow Me...

*For if you can not come to Me now, when I call you forth,
And if you yet hesitate at the sound of My voice, when I speak your name,
How then shall you come to Me, when I call you home, beloved?*

10/11/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Death unto Life

Thus says The Lord: Beloved, there is much death coming, and much despair. Yet among all this death and despair, there shall also be great joy and much singing. For those, purposed to dwell in a city, shall surely come to dwell there... *One to this city and one to that city.*

Yet many more will remain in the cities of men, blaspheming My name to their own destruction, which comes quickly. Even so, there is a death in which The Lord is pleased; and still another death, which greatly pains My heart. For I take no pleasure in the deaths of the wicked... *Yet of their destruction, it must come, it must be fulfilled.*

*For a great multitude shall be left,
Of which all shall suffer the pains of death...*

For some, death into darkness...

And for others, death unto Life...

While still a select few, which The Lord shall keep, shall be taken through. These shall be for a remnant, over which The Lord's hand of protection shall be for a covering, hiding them from all those who puff at them, as a shield protecting them against all their enemies, a high wall which can not be broken down or scaled by those who seek to destroy them... *And they shall endure, and be hidden from the face of the dragon and the beast.* For these are reserved for glory, to bring Me great glory in all the earth.

These are they who will suffer the same death of which you seek, and shall surely have when your time is fulfilled, when I finish you... *The shedding of the skin of this world, the crucifying of your old man with his ways... The putting on of the new man who is renewed in knowledge, according to the image of Him who created him, says The Lord.*

*For those who come into the world,
By way of water and blood, were born from Life into life...*

*Yet to return to My kingdom,
One must be reborn from death unto Life.*

For these are My words, and I speak them continuously for those I love... *Heed them, and come to see with greater eyes.* And when your eyes grow dim, and your ears are dulled, with your understanding slow in coming, say "Amen"... *And trust.* And do not be quick to attribute your thoughts to Mine, nor give your explanations to one who scoffs, as though you or they are able to understand My ways.

*And though My will seems hidden, it is not at all hidden,
For I have proclaimed it openly from the beginning...*

*Yet from those who refuse Me, it is indeed hidden,
Though it passes before their eyes...*

Behold, I have made it plain to you, little flock...

Says The Lord.

10/14/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Given to Timothy During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Pure and undefiled Faith

Thus says The Lord: Beloved, before you depart My table, this I put forth for you to consider: *Where did your faith come from, and by what means was it authored?...*

Be not quick to answer, but consider. For I tell you the truth, I am not the author of your faith, nor did your faith begin with Me. Thus I have not come to increase the faith you have, I have not spoken all these Letters to affirm what you already have, no, I have come to tear down and to supplant... *Beloved, I am calling you out of that which you have grown accustomed, to be separate from that which has until now been the author of your faiths.*

*For some of you your faith began in the churches of men,
And for others it was molded and shaped by the world,
Yet for most of you it was a combination of the two...*

*Therefore, I call you to now see with greater eyes,
Even with eyes like Mine.*

For I tell you the truth, your faith is against Me, even as the churches of men and this world are against Me, polluting My name and My glory without ceasing... *Even as love of the world remains enmity with God.* Therefore I have poured out My Spirit on all flesh in these last days, and by My prophets I have spoken. Even by a multitude of words I have declared it, and thus I say it again, *"I shall tear down, I shall uproot and destroy; supplant, rebuild and restore... Uplift to make them one."*

My children, the faith you have received of this world is of no use at all; it is corrupt and dead. Yet what I shall give you is living faith!... *Trust which is not of the world or the churches, trust which is of God and is received in His Holy One, a faith built upon My love and the full acceptance of My sacrifice... True knowledge in The Beloved, and the understanding that I AM WHO I AM and there is none like Me.*

*Thus I have called My people out,
That they might come out from among them
And be separate...*

And be joined unto ME!...

*A people set apart for My name,
A people who keep The Commandments
And cease not from testifying to My glory...*

A people of pure and undefiled faith...

Says The Lord.

10/16/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Search Your Hearts, For the Time Is Here

Thus Says The Lord YahuShua, to His little flock, to His treasure, these seated at His right hand partaking of The Lord's sup: Many of you here, whom I have called out, have yet to come into the knowledge of who I truly am. And many of you here remain reluctant, to make yourselves known to Me, says The Lord...

Therefore, do not be surprised by My speech, for I tell you the Truth: There are some among you here, and many more amongst the churches of men, who shall indeed be left in the Day of Sorrows, left for refinement... *For in that day, everything, of which you hold onto so tightly, shall be taken from you. And when all is lost, when all is broken, when all these things have passed away, you will turn... And I will be there. And at that time, your heart will be poured out before Me, in truth, in sincerity, with a multitude of tears... With thanksgiving... A great outcry, bringing forth pure, undefiled love... My love in you.*

Yet I tell you the truth, you shall indeed come to know what it means to suffer for My name's sake... *And truly I say to you, all of which you had held back, before the time, shall be required of you in the Day. And yes, beloved... With this new found love, you shall yet walk through great tribulation and fire... For service, to the glory of My name.*

Beloved little flock, did you not believe Me, when I said, *"Those, who have been seated at My table, shall be tried by a greater line than their fellows"*? For I have indeed come down to you... I walk amongst you, though you have not seen Me. Lo, I have come to try your hearts, yet you resist Me.

*Surely I have spoken a multitude of words for you,
Even to the setting up of My servants, for examples...*

Yet few have truly seen, nor have they heard...

Few have truly come to look upon Me, to give Me glory...

To worship Me as I really am...

In spirit and in truth.

Beloved little flock, have you truly considered My every word?... This word, which I have spoken from My own mouth, by which I have blessed you?... *That you might come running, that you might burn brightly, that you might come to know Me as I really am.*

Beloved, who among you has come to lay upon My breast, to search the heart of The Lord? Who among you loves Me with their whole heart?... For it is written, *"Let he, who boasts, boast about this one thing... That he truly knows Me and understands that I AM THE LORD, He who exercises loving-kindness, justice and righteousness in all the earth... For in these things I delight, says The Lord"...*

*Therefore, once again I ask you,
Even with these many tears, which fill My eyes...*

Do you really know Me, beloved?

10/16/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Search Your Hearts, For the Time Is Here *cont.*

Lo, I say to you now... *The time is nearly upon you!... My bride has been chosen, and awaits My hand, for we shall surely be married. And on the third day, she shall fly away and be joined unto Me, and I shall marry her.*

Therefore beloved, search your hearts!...

*For I have not ceased from speaking to you as your Father,
In firm and loving tones of correction and guidance,
Speaking your names, in soft tones of love and acceptance...*

Embrace My words!...

Embrace Me, beloved!...

*And I shall surely come in and reveal
The depths of My unfathomable love.*

Come now, all you faithful...

Enter in, and receive of all The Father has prepared for you... In Me!...

For the door is about to shut, the wedding is about to begin...

Light your lamps and come running!...

No more time to tarry.

10/19/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior** -
*The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
Women in Mourning

Thus says The Lord: Do not rejoice when a church of men falls, for they are fallen already, even all of them. Behold, they will seek to rebuild, yet I shall surely throw down, for their hearts remain hard and their desires wanton. Thus only utter ruin will bring about the change, only total destruction will open the eyes of those held captive, setting them free when their four walls collapse before their eyes... *Yet this is but the beginning.* Therefore, pray for your brothers and sisters in the churches of men, for their chains remain in tact, and only a very few have come out seeking to loose them. Again I say, do not rejoice in another's misfortune, or have you forgotten My tears? For the ruin which is coming for them is far greater than this... *Even calamity and great destruction, at the hand of The Almighty!*

*For thus far they have brought about their own ruin,
For man-made glory is a quickly fading flower...*

*For they seek always a way to retain their corrupt riches,
For a way to hide their shame...*

A false glory!

And behold, that by which they have fallen is far worse than that which is perceived by the world, for they have uplifted themselves to new heights! They have built great and lavish houses, setting each one upon the shifting sands of religion, tradition, and the doctrines of men, oblivious to the great destruction which is coming quickly to overtake them!... *Oh from what a great height have they fallen! Even their steeples seek to pierce Heaven!* Behold, from a very lofty perch, from dizzying heights, have they fallen. For I had offered them the Kingdom of Heaven, yet they turn to Me the back and not the front. They embrace their own way, and love the things of men more than the things of God; they have lost their way and draw back the hand... *Behold, they have refused Me!... Returning instead to their idols, which even now have become their masters, though they say within themselves, "I answer to no one; I am free and in need of nothing. This is my house; to IT am I married. And I will follow the traditions of my fathers, and no one will turn me aside. I am a bride in waiting, and I will NEVER be a widow."*

*Woe to this adulterous people!
Woe to all these estranged women dressed in fine apparel!...*

I DO NOT KNOW THEM!...

Even to this day, they remain strangers to Me! Says The Lord.

My children, do you not see? They have hated Me! And by all their doings do they crucify Me, again and again! For they worship another "god"; and within their churches they teach the people of another "Jesus", one which they themselves have created... *These are not of My body! BEHOLD! THEY LOOK NOTHING LIKE ME!* How many tears must I suffer, as they drive the nails into My hands and My feet over and over, crucifying Me again and again, piercing My side without ceasing to the rending of My heart?!

10/19/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Women in Mourning cont.*

Beloved, My children in the churches have removed themselves far from Me! For they have played the harlot and cleave to the breast of another!... *Tears! Great anguish fills My heart! The stripes which I bore for them remain, yet they will not look upon them, nor will they consider... Yes, beloved, I bear them still! Even as they continue to bruise Me and persecute My body, while mocking Me, spitting upon My face on account of My words, continuing in their unjust cause, that they might silence My messengers and shut My mouth from speaking!*

I tell you the truth, they have hated both Me and My Father! And for the sake of envy, they stone My Bride! For they judge those who are lowly, and turn their backs on those who come seeking bread, failing to look past the surface! Behold, they pollute the name of God without ceasing, even the name The Father gave Me, the name We share!... *The Father and The Son are One!*

Beloved, even the least of their brethren are made to conform to their image! They heap up offenses one upon another! And those who depart their company, or bring forth a just complaint, are judged swiftly and very harshly, slandered and cast out!... *What shall I do with a people such as this?! Shall I not repay?! For they have surely robbed Me! Therefore whatsoever they have done, even to the least of these, My servants, so in like manner shall it be done unto them!*

Therefore, I am coming down, and MY BRIDE shall be taken!...

*My every treasure shall be gone from this place,
And not one of the little ones shall remain!*

*Then shall this luxuriously adorned "bride",
Even all these churches of men, become as the widow;
For her husband, which she has made in her own image,
Shall die on that day, and she shall be left all alone...*

Behold, only women in mourning shall remain.

Then they shall know, I AM THE LORD!...

And there is none like Me in all the earth!

10/28/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Men's Fellowship

For The Lord's Watchmen, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Trees of the Field

Thus says The Lord: My sons, what is a dry tree to he who holds the axe?... Yet when the winds pass through and catch the man sleeping, is he not crushed by the weight of the tree?...

*Indeed, what is this forest full of tall trees before Me,
Standing so tall, with roots deeply embedded in the world...
Blocking always the warmth of the sun at eventide,
Casting long shadows under which the wicked flock?...*

Are they not left cold, soon standing in darkness?...

*Are they not as those who seek shelter under a tree,
When the rains descend and the thunder crashes,
Who meet a quick end when the lightning strikes?...*

So is this people before Me! Says The Lord.

Wicked and foolish generation! Multitudes of slothful people!... Seeking always the tall tree, taking shelter under branches which have grown far and wide, standing fast in the cold darkness of its shadow, oblivious to the setting of the sun... Abominable trees! Roots of rottenness!... For they do always seek to block the warmth of the noonday sun, and cast ever increasing shadows as evening approaches.

*Therefore, I am come to cut down every tree,
Which grows where I have not planted!...*

Behold, I shall level every forest!

*What then shall this field be, against the light of the morning sun,
After the bitter rains have ended?*

Therefore have I chosen My bride... Yes, *she is chosen*... Even as I have chosen My watchmen from among those who remain. Their number is set, and these shall be offered before The Father. And they shall rule over all nations, and oppress strong peoples with a word!

Yet some of you ask within yourselves, "*How can this be?*"... My ways are not human ways, and My thoughts are not human thoughts, but remain high above... *If a man can not be overcome, by any means, what is he to other men? And if a man can not be moved from his place, not one inch to the left or to the right, what has he become, compared with other men? What of a man, My servant, who carries Mashiach fully within him?... Is he not an island, which no man can reach, save I make it possible for him to do so?*

10/28/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Men's Fellowship

For The Lord's Watchmen, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Trees of the Field *cont.*

Consider the squirrel and its ways... Does it not live among the trees, running up and down with ease, leaping from branch to branch with skill and grace?... Perfectly designed for its abode, perfectly made for its purpose?... *So shall My watchmen be in the Day of The Lord... Prepared according to their tasks, established according to the word of My mouth, remade according to their service for which they are called... Filled according to MY strength, for I AM THE LORD!*

*Therefore, again I say, all those who seek sanctuary under these trees,
Which grow contrary to My will, shall be struck down...*

*And all, who run into man-made houses, shall be crushed beneath their weight,
When the fierce winds begin to blow.*

*Yet of these I have chosen, who have sought refuge in The Lord,
They shall not be hurt, nor shall they suffer anymore in this fallen world of men...*

For The Lord their God shall be their strong tower...

*And those replanted shall be as a strong tower against the world,
Standing firm in the midst of great men...*

For I dwell in them.

[Addendum: The word of The Lord, spoken to Jayse, while we were discussing The Lord's words above]

Thus says The Lord: That which My servant, Jason, has spoken is wisdom, concerning that which I intend to do by My witnesses in the Day, and have purposed against those who would mock them...

Behold these multitudes, who call of themselves by My own name, they have misplaced that which I had given them, deceiving themselves. For lo, they think within themselves, "I carry an axe, with which I shall cut down every messenger sent to us"... Perceiving falsely that they are able to cut them down with ease, as though My servants and the Word they carry were a dry tree containing no sap, having not weight enough in its roots to remain standing...

Behold, when the winds blow and the earth begins to shake, this very same Word, which they endeavored to cut in pieces, shall instead fall hard upon the hard of heart, and My servants shall rule over them... Lo, My word shall not return void! Says The Lord. For it fulfills My will, even now, and will continue to do so until the Consummation.

Yet of this word above which you have considered, it shall be fulfilled, in more ways than one... Some of which you have spoken aloud, according to that which I have given you, while still others remain hidden from your eyes, says The Lord.

10/30/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For Peter and Jason, and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Prophet's Reward

Thus says The Lord, to His servants: My sons, your willingness is well pleasing to The Lord, yet you know not the hearts of men, nor are you able to grasp My purpose as it truly is. For to this one I give, and from another I withhold... *I am The Lord.*

And you, the small of My flock, you shall soon give up everything, even your very life. Even now it departs from you, for it is Mine. For it shall surely be offered up, even as you have given it to Me already... *Fear not, I speak not of physical death, but a finishing of your rebirth¹ and of that service for which you are called.*

And concerning the whole of the flock, My will is the same. Yet not all are called into the field, as husbandmen in the Day of the Great Harvest (which must come after), though several will remain to take part in it... *Even so, amen.*

Therefore, when I command My prophet, he shall speak, and that which he speaks shall be sufficient for you, for I am The Lord. And when he is taken, I shall set another in his place, and to him shall they listen. Lo, he is but a boy, fast becoming a man, yet to him shall they listen. For I shall adorn him with power and many sharp and strong words, with many piercing and loving words... *Grace to peace... And when called for, strength unto death, in defense of My sheep.*

*And so the time is at hand,
For My little flock to endure and run the race...*

*Some rushing forward to receive the prize,
While still others will lag behind,
Until they come into the knowledge of who I really am...*

*Finally letting go of all these things,
Which they have held out at arm's length,
To keep Me at bay...*

A heart not yet reformed in My image...

Even so, amen.

For one who is not yet able to heed My voice with gladness, from moment to moment, concerning that which is small... *Yes, at any and all times in which I call to them, running to Me without reservation, forsaking this world...* Will hesitate when the call goes forth, being left, and this by their own choice.

Therefore, here is wisdom: For one to depart this world, they must first depart in spirit, willingly forsaking their life in this world, fully embracing Mine... *Coming to Me free...* Without any form of malice in their heart toward another. Then shall they be taken.

Yet many say within themselves, *"When I am right with The Lord, then I can receive of Him fully",* or *"When I have stopped sinning, then shall I be meet for The Master's use"...* *Oh poor of My flock, when will you know Me? Beloved, I have made you worthy! From the first day I called you was the prophet's reward there for you to receive! Yet you keep your distance, holding fast to a world which is condemned, clinging to a life which is passing away, stumbling always over your flesh.*

10/30/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For Peter and Jason, and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Prophet's Reward *cont.*

*Why have you not understood My speech?
Have I not spoken it plainly, even many times?...*

*Come to Me, and receive all I offer!
Unbridle your hearts, and KNOW ME!...*

Take the leap; and leave everything, you perceive yourselves to be, behind!

Your flesh deceives you, and the whisperings of the evil one bear fruit in your unwillingness... *Beloved, if you wait for your flesh, I tell you the truth, you shall wait forever! The Father receives you! NOW RECEIVE OF ME! Beloved, you are accepted BECAUSE OF ME!* There is none righteous in all the world, nor has there ever been one among men, who has been righteous in all their ways. NOT ONE! Nor can there be, save The Son of Man only... *I will not share My glory! Nor shall the power of My love be at all diminished!*

This people before Me, who call of themselves by My name, are a backwards people. Yet let not those, who have the voice of The Lord in their midst, be backward... *Come to Me and receive of Me! Make no concessions for the flesh, for it goes wheresoever the mind leads, and the mind is put in subjection to the spirit. Therefore, if you love Me, if you really love Me, even ALL that I am, rush forward and grab hold of Me! My love is never withheld from those who earnestly seek Me!*

For My love remains that fountain. Behold, it is a wellspring, ready to burst forth in a moment, only held back by the hardness of your hearts and that trust of which you refuse to fully embrace, because of past hurts. Beloved, there is no "when I" or "then" in what I offer. The love you want and need is here! The trust you long for is next to you, waiting!... *LET ME IN!*

Look upon this hill, you call faith; look upon this mountain you have created, called trust, straining to attain it. LOOK! Am I there at its summit, waiting for you?... *Beloved, I am NOT there! You are deceived! Stop looking up this unending road, this insurmountable mountain you call faith! STOP! Look next to you! Here I am! I am always with you, yes, I am with you always, where you are!... THIS is who I am: God your Redeemer, very close at hand!*

*Now loose these invisible chains you carry,
And put down all these bitter burdens you heap upon yourselves and others,
And pull hard upon these heartstrings I have made...*

*Even as I shall soon pull hard upon Mine,
Which remain forever fastened to you...*

And we shall come together...

With this gulf between us passing away in a moment.

10/30/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For Peter and Jason, and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Prophet's Reward *cont.*

For THIS is My will for all those who seek My will, by which they also come to walk in it until I come. For I have come already, having never departed, with My love fastened securely to all those who are Mine... *Predestined in The Beloved...* Therefore, be no more afraid.

And to those of you left: Let not malice or anger well up, for this was your choice, and by it shall I finish you, according to the decision of your heart. *Be not afraid... Trust in Me and embrace My ways.*

*For I am come to gather! Behold, the number is set!
And the first of many shall be gone from this place!...*

The time is here! Says The Lord.

1. For better understanding regarding the process of spiritual rebirth, please read the Letter, "Born Again", in Volume Five.

11/11/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
The Time Has Passed

Thus says The Lord: *Beloved, the time has passed, and the door shall soon be shut...*

Lo, My Spirit is removed already, and My hand withdrawn...

The door shall be shut!

Therefore, the door is shut for this table also...

Have I not given them all they need?...

Have I not poured out and sent forth the call?

Therefore, those who have come out, let them abide in Me until I come, and eat also of this bread I have provided for them, for I shall be with them... *Yes, even I shall be with them, close at hand, and they shall have fellowship with Me... They have all they need.*

And those who reject Me and My word, even this blessing which I have given to this generation, let them walk through dry places... *For I have left them desolate! And they must walk, they must tread the path they have chosen, until the time be changed, and they are broken without hand. I AM THE LORD!*

Fear none of these who push out the lip, nor be caught up in the tide, nor be swept away by this torrent of scoffers which has come, and is yet to come in great strength and numbers. Pray for them, and then leave them to their father, until they learn to cease from their blasphemies, in where they have rebelled against Me!

TRUST IN MY WAYS!...

For I am also their Father...

For am I not He, who formed them and gave them life?

Therefore, trust them into My hands!...

For My judgment is right,

And My punishments, just,

And My ways, true.

Trust them into My hands...

For I am not at all finished with them yet, says The Lord.

NO MORE shall the scoffers seek out My prophets and servants, endeavoring to sit at MY table, to mock and to blaspheme! Let them shout their controversy before The Lord!... For you are all Mine!... What company does My table have with demons?!

And no more shall those who embrace My words, spoken to this generation, seek out My prophets, as though I was not enough. *Let them seek The Lord only, drawing close to Me... Set apart... Walking in steadfast faith and obedience, until I come.*

11/11/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Time Has Passed *cont.*

Therefore, I have shut the door to this table, which I had prepared and made... *And now I make it for a testimony to them, of that which is coming quickly, of that which I am about to do, says The Lord.*

For I have made you an example, even from the beginning, and to the end shall you serve Me as such... *A testament to who I really am, living examples, to whom I have revealed My goings out and comings in... Even to the revealing of My plans to My servants, the prophets, before the time.*

Therefore, remind those who are sincere in their efforts, in seeking out this table, that they are by no means forsaken, nor have I shut the door to them. For those who come to you, with their lamps filled and lit, have Me already. And one, who is shown worthy to escape, sits at My table daily, partaking of this same food which I have given you... *Lo, they shall indeed partake of My supper, with ME, in the house of The Lord!*

*Therefore, I say it once again, in your hearing,
So it may be repeated among My beloved...*

Seek not the table, but He who sits at it!...

I AM THE LORD.

Beloved, time is short now... And the race, hard. Yes, some of you are near the end of your walk and must now run, while still others lag behind, unwilling... *Even so, amen.*

11/15/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

God with Us

Thus says The Lord your Redeemer: Beloved, consider My words, consider them deeply... No, not according to your own interpretation, or according to your own understanding; nor grab hold of them to make them fit with what you perceive them to be, as though they can in any way be molded... *My words are subject to no man, for they do resist conformity!*

Beloved, I have formed you!...

My breath resides in you.

And I have poured out this blessing, so you may begin to see, so you may know My will, so you may hear in your own language, according to how you are able... *Beloved, I speak, so you may be drawn to Me! I proclaim it, so the Scripture may be fulfilled in your hearing.*

My people must be made aware, the call must go out... *And so it is, and has been, since the time of the end began... Yea, since the first moment I opened My mouth to speak, since the first moment I breathed upon My elect, even to the outpouring upon all flesh.*

Yet I ask you, do you know? Do you really know Me? DO YOU KNOW?!... *Beloved, do you know Me?! Have you considered that which is beyond words? Have you considered the love of your Father and the power thereof?*

Do you know Me?... *Have you sat still, and listened to the music of My heart toward you?... My tears that fall gently, making soft tones upon the strings we share?*

Beloved, do you not see who I AM?!...

Do you not understand what My body is?!...

*As The Son can in no wise be separated from The Father,
Neither can one of you be separated from Me!*

See with greater eyes, open your ears and listen, reach out with your heart to understand... *You were made for Me! Yet I tell you, it is much more... Much more!*

I am He through whom you were made, yes, My breath has given you life. *Yet there is more... There's more, beloved!*

What are children to their parents? Are they not formed in their image, flesh of their flesh?... Born, then shaped by that which they see and receive, in accordance with their understanding? Yet the bond they share, is it of flesh only, defined also by the mind?... *Or is it more?...*

Nothing, in all creation, can exist apart from Me!...

Nor can anything exist outside of Me!

I, alone, dwell in the unapproachable light with The Father...

I, alone, am The Father manifest in creation...

Immanu El.

11/15/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

God with Us *cont.*

Therefore, again I ask you, do you know Me? Have you really known Me?... *Behold, you shall know Me!* Yet I tell you, not one of you really know Me, and those in the world remain very far from Me.

For none of you realize that you, little children, are indeed gods... You are God's!... YOU WERE MADE FROM ME! No one can exist apart from The Vine! No one can exist, unless that which is The Existence and The Life be in them!... You were not just made for Me, you were made from Me! No one can escape Me! No one can run from Me!... Though they hide, though they run, though the darkness closes in, there I am still.

Be deceived no longer...

You are My body and of My body.

That, by which you were formed, is that which I am...

YaHuWaH... He who causes to be...

Behold, I am also The Son of Man!... YahuShua.

You are the heart of My heart... *Shall I cut out My own heart and toss it away? I have loved you from the beginning! My love never ends!... It is who I am, the same as I am!*

And those, who choose to be broken off, must be broken off and destroyed, for they have rent the heart of God, a rent which I shall bear forever... *For I have loved them, and My love is without end.*

Therefore, it is time for you to truly know Me...

To know Me as I really am...

To know Me according to how I have made you.

Shut your eyes, so you may come to see My form...

*Quiet your minds, so you may hear the sound of My voice
And the music which I play for you...*

Be still...

And know...

I AM HE.

11/15/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

God with Us *cont.*

*Beloved, stop looking for Me with your eyes, and see! Stop passively listening to My words, and hear! Stop seeking Me with your mind, and know Me! Receive of Me!... Yea, stop speaking, quiet yourselves, and abide in Me. Grab hold of Me with your hearts, abide in Me as you are, and pull hard upon these strings! Fall deeply in love with Me... No, not according to your flesh... Let go, and fall into Me!
Let go of all you hold onto, forever striving to attain... Stop grasping with your flesh! I am poured out for you! Break down these boundaries you have made, and leap!*

HERE I AM!...

I have been waiting for you!...

*Not because of that which I see on the surface,
Nor because of those things you do...*

I have waited for YOU!...

For I have known you and loved you from the beginning...

I see you as you are and have always been...

In My bosom, with Me, where I am...

Fulfilling My love in you, in ME!...

Says The Lord, who is risen up and comes quickly.

11/18/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Blessed by The Word of God

Who is a wise and faithful servant?...

One who is able to receive the blessings of their Father, whether soft or hard, though it come by His hand of correction upon another. A servant such as this is wise indeed, for they have ears that hear and eyes that see... For everything coming down from The Father of Lights is good, a gift from He who alone is God.

Beloved, if I am He who reigns in your heart, The One of whom you testify is love and mercy, The One who knows all things, why do you resist My correction and seek only to embrace that which is soft?...

If I speak, and My words carry My Spirit, put no difference between them...

*For everything, which comes from the mouth
Of The Lord your God, is a blessing for ALL!...*

A song, for all those who have ears to hear...

*A vision, to all who have eyes to see My splendor,
Painted by the Word of My glory...*

An overflowing fountain, inside those whose hearts are wide open!

Beloved, it is time for you to truly believe without seeing, and to heed My leading, whether subtle or plain...
It is time for you to follow your heartstrings and stop bowing to the demands of your mind, says The Lord.

11/26/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given To Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Rest in The Beloved

Let tonight be a night of rest for My people... *Not only from physical work, but also from those burdens which weigh heavily upon the hearts and minds of My sheep.*

And because of all these burdens, which My beloved carry within their heart and mind, and because of those deep within their spirit, My beloved sheep keep themselves from Me; neither have they truly come to Me, that they may know Me as I am... *For they have yet to realize, that I am He, who shall open their hearts and give them rest, says The Lord of Peace... Your Righteousness.*

Therefore, I now command you...

To lay down every yoke, and every burden...

*That you may come to truly rest in Me,
On this Sabbath day, says The Lord.*

11/30/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
Remember Me, For My Love Endures Forever

Thus says The Lord YahuShua: *What is a son, who is mindful of his father's ways, and pays close attention to his every word?... Or a servant, who seeks only to serve his master?... Or a faithful bride, who seeks always to please her husband in all her ways, whether he is near or far, in her presence or returning quickly, as one who had been away on a long journey?...*

Be mindful of these things and grow in wisdom; be at peace, by trust which wavers not... *For I am coming quickly, and My reward is with Me! Behold, I am come also to repay the nations, for all their forsaking of Me!* Therefore, sing the songs of your Most Beloved, and I shall come upon you quickly and place My voice within you, and we shall sing together as one, making sweet melodies as I strike the chords of your heart. *Do not draw back when I come... Lean forward, so I may kiss you upon your foreheads. My children, cup your ears and listen for Me... Be attentive and wide awake.*

Your heart's desire is near, and has come to claim His own...

*For I am The Desire of Ages!...
Whose breath sustains all generations!*

Beloved, why do you hesitate?... *I am The Life! The Love for all time!... The Carpenter who created you for His own joy, whose joy is yours also, the joy which we had together from the very foundation of the world.*

Children, remember Me! Search your hearts and know Me! REMEMBER ME! Remember the time we shared, remember the love which I have poured out for you... Remember. Search your innermost thoughts, and you will find Me there. Remember Me as I am, as I have always been... As you are, with Me where I am.

Stop looking forward, as though I am afar off. Cease from looking backward, as though I am now beyond your reach... *Look! Here I am!* Look no more with the eyes of man, for flesh and blood have deceived you... *Behold, the men of this world have lain, set up traps, spread forth snares and dug many pits, by which many are held captive and torn, tormented and led astray by the illusion this world offers.*

Wipe your eyes and be healed, AND SEE! Unstop your ears and pay attention, AND HEAR! Open your hearts and be broken, AND KNOW!... *I am that which The Father has confessed concerning Me... I am He, whom the Spirit of truth has revealed... Yes, I am He, who is spoken of through the mouth of My prophets, and preached of in the world by My apostles. (By NO means am I that, which men in authority have spoken concerning Me; nor am I that "Jesus", which is spoken of amongst the churches of men.)*

Beloved, this Word, even every Volume to every Letter, is the Word of My glory, which I have put forth once again... *A testament of My love and sacrifice, the announcement of My coming, a proclamation of truth... Revelation of who I really am... The Trumpet Call of God, so all those called and chosen may hear, and come to Me in their proper time and season.*

Behold, it is also a strong correction, for all those who have taken to themselves MY name and MY Word... *TO POLLUTE IT!... A plumb line for this wicked generation! For this Word is a waving banner, an ensign to all nations!... A trumpet of alarm and war, the sound of recompense and judgment, which shall soon fall upon every nation!*

For I AM WHO I AM!...

The Only Begotten of The Father, The One True God and Savior, The Mashiach!...

YahuShua-YaHuWaH!

11/30/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Remember Me, For My Love Endures Forever cont.

[Timothy, moved by the Spirit] Who is like The Lord God of Hosts?! Who is The King for ALL time, He who has sustained us from generation to generation?!... WHO?!

Oh Lord, you are my King, my innermost desire... A love like no other, a consuming fire, a healing flame. Oh Lord, oh my God, YahuShua, I WILL NEVER LET GO! My heart bursts inside me, oh Lord. The love of The Lord consumes me... Such love... A love which few have considered... The majesty, the healing love of God in Christ... The love of such a kind, surpassing all words, beyond all human understanding.

The love of God has a name! What is His name?!... Speak it aloud if you know, and give thanks! A healing pool is my Lord! Joy indescribable is my King!... YahuShua is His name! Your name is sweet music, oh Lord! Your name is power!... Glory for all nations! The universe bows down to The Lord of Hosts, the earth is His footstool! So again, I ask you, who is like The Lord?!... NO ONE! Nothing!... Nothing compares... None are like Him.

Thus says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth: My name is everlasting, spoken of from generation to generation. And if My love has a name, and the glory of My power is revealed in His vesture, then where is My worship? Where is My reverence amongst My people, offered up to the praise of His glory, My glory? Therefore, I am calling My beloved forward, behold I am calling them out of this darkness, so we may be one together, in the sanctuary of My love... *You in Him, in Me... Together as one.*

For My love endures forever...

*Long after the glory of men has passed away,
With the height of their kingdoms turned to dust, My love endures...*

*Long after the stars, you behold in the heavens,
Have ceased from shining, My love endures...*

Deeper and wider than space and time, My love endures...

*Even before creation, My love endures...
And after, My love remains.*

For indeed My Love has a name, (for God is love)...

The name in which I came, clothed in flesh...

YahuShua HaMashiach!...

Yes, Immanu El!

*Give Him glory,
That I may receive glory from amongst you...*

*For I shall be your God, and you shall be My people,
As long as My love endures.*

Amen... And amen.

12/1/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Know My Sheep

Regarding Trent's question: *"Lauren admitted that she can't study, trumpet, and do letters and love enemies... Do you think that bothers The Lord?"*

And regarding Lauren's response to this quote in the Letters: *"Therefore, I am coming quickly and will take those who are ready... Those who have treated others as they would be treated, and done to others as they would do unto Me... Yes, all those, in whom I see of Myself, shall be snatched away!" ... Lauren said, "When I read things like this, my stomach goes in knots. I can't do these things. I try to do unto others as I do unto The Lord, but it has become a burden to me. I can't do it, so if I can't do it, why would God leave me behind for not being able to?"*

Thus says The Lord, who has drawn His servant away, pricking him in his spirit, that he might perk up his ears to hear the voice of The Lord, his God and Savior... His Teacher, his Friend, his most Beloved: Who among you have stopped to consider My will or ask Me My heart's desire, concerning this one tormented sheep? Why did you not stop and pray? How is it none of you were pricked in your spirits, as My servant?... *Am I not The Lord close at hand? Have I not revealed My presence, among this flock, many times?* Yet all of you rely on your own understanding, and not one of you knows the heart of My weeping child! Not one of you seeks My face as one surrendered, that you might walk in My fullness, in trust with abandonment of self.

And you, Lauren, My beloved treasure, how is it you have come this far with Me, and now endeavor to paint Me as the one who is to blame for your unwillingness, or as the "Jesus" of the churches of men?... *I AM NOT THAT JESUS! Nor is there a father of flesh, in all the earth, that is anything like Me!... There are none like Me, Lauren! Nor has there ever been one, whose love surpasses all understanding... A love without end!*

Therefore, I say to you, and all these gathered here, My precious treasures whom I have gathered from the world: *Am I upset when you refuse to walk in Me?... I am, but not as an earthly father would be.*

*For one who comes to Me, even with many tears, is accepted,
For I had paid the price from the beginning...*

A dowry, the likes of which has never been seen...

A bride price from The God of Heaven.

*Yet when one comes to Me, bowing down, grasping at My feet,
Is it not also understood, that this same one should then take My hand,
That we might walk together?...*

For I am reaching...

Beloved, I have stretched out My hands for you.

For I have already bore the weight of your burdens, therefore is My grace sufficient. Yet you must choose to stand up and walk with Me, relying on My strength in your weakness, by which My strength and your trust is made perfect.

12/1/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Know My Sheep *cont.*

And what of our love?... Have I not said, *"In obedience is your love made perfect"* and *"Who you choose, not what you choose, is wisdom"*? Therefore, stop sitting on your hands, beloved little flock... Stand up and walk in My ways, and watch how quickly your trust grows toward perfection.

*My ways are life, life in abundance,
A blessing for all who walk in them...*

*Even to all with whom you come in contact,
From those within your circle, to the passerby.*

For you have heard it said, *"Faith without works is dead"* and *"Works without faith is dead also"*... Amen... Yet I tell you, apart from Me, faith can have no life! And works, done without Me, lead to death, for pride has entered in... *Lo, it is built upon a deceitful foundation, which despises The Lord, built up according to human power... Stealing from My glory, casting down My love, refusing My strength, making My grace of non-effect.* Therefore I say, choose... For your choice is the whole of the matter. And when you have chosen Me, is it not also your reasonable service to walk in Me, bearing fruit according to The Vine, from which no one and NOTHING, in all creation, can separate you?

I AM THE LORD!...

Make Me your life also...

*Your only bread and your only drink,
The air that you breathe...*

For this is how I feel about you, beloved.

And when the Day comes... Yes, some of you will be taken and some of you will be left. Yet I say to you, rejoice in that day, for this is the means by which I shall finish you, that we may be completely one. For what is it to you, if a certain one is taken or left?...

I AM THE LORD!...

And I cease not, from doing that which is right and good for My sheep.

Make Me not as the hired man, amongst the churches of men! For they lack understanding, and have not known Me... *Behold, they shall all come to know Me, in their due season... And the chosen, as I truly am...* Therefore, accept Me as I am.

12/1/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

I Know My Sheep *cont.*

Refinement is no punishment!...

Punishment is reserved for the truly wicked of heart...

Be deceived by the devil no longer!

For as it is written, so shall it be done...

"As many as I love, I shall surely correct and discipline"...

For I am a God VERY close at hand.

I want My people with Me, where I am!

12/2/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse, During Men's Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Worthy of Me*

Thus says The Lord: Beloved sons, I ask you, with the soft loving tone of a father, are you willing to put Me first? Consider and ask yourselves, do you love Me more than these?... *Do you love Me more than your brothers and sisters? Do you love Me more than your spouse? Your children? Your family? And what of your possessions?... Will you give up this life for Me, My sons?...*

Are you moved by Me?!...

I tell you the truth...

I gave up My life for you, without hesitation...

Now come and partake of Me!...

Taste and see, that The Lord is good!

Yes, your God IS love... *And My heart wavers not, nor do I change.* And if I love you as you are, why do you not come to Me, so you may receive of My approval, and share in all these gifts which I long to bestow upon you... *Gifts of all kinds, with many words... Words of comfort and healing, of correction and guidance... Understanding, which comes by the knowledge of My love.*

Therefore My sons, draw near and receive...

Know Me!...

In Me are you approved!

*Seek to please Me only,
And you shall surely receive all I offer...*

For truly, I was poured out for you, says The Lord...

Are you willing to walk in the same?...

A vessel, set apart, meet for My glory.

12/4/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

In Union with The Messiah

Thus says The Lord: There is a day coming, when My beloved shall enter My presence and never leave it... *A day when you shall behold My face, always, says The Lord. And wheresoever your heart leads you, there shall I be also, always where you are...*

*Whether you journey to the heights of the mountains,
Or to the farthest reaches of creation, there I am...
With you, where you are...*

For all creation is Mine!...

*And all I have is yours, for you are Mine...
And I am yours also...*

An eternity, together.

For the glory you have seen, and that which you have imagined, has until now been measured in human terms. *Yet the glory of The Lord is of such a kind!... Glory which has always been, glory with no beginning and no end... Having neither height nor depth, nor length, nor width... For My glory is revealed in you!...*
My glory is life and that Love we share, a gift of understanding which comes by the knowledge of The Holy... *Glory which can not be realized in a human way, nor are there words sufficient to open your understanding...*

Fulfillment...

Which can only come by union.

12/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Spirit of Adoption*

Hear the Word of The Lord, your God and Savior: *I have sung to My well beloved many songs; I have spoken to My children as their Father; I have guided My sheep as their Shepherd, and not as a hired man who cares not for the sheep...*

*Behold, I, The Carpenter and Maker of all these worlds,
Have endeavored to create in you a new heart,
By which My likeness is revealed...*

Yet not by force, nor by the power of My strength...

Yea, I have offered you The Gift and many blessings...

*I have spoken to you by the word of My mouth,
By the love which I have for you.*

Now awaken, My sleeping children, for I have called you to awake... *Come forth! Come out from amongst them and be My treasured ones, for I have called you out. Take care of My lambs, and do those things which I have shown you, those things which My body did at the first, and I will receive you and you shall sit next to Me at My table.*

Do not those things which I have revealed to you, that you should indeed do and walk in, or do them with an unwilling heart or for a show, and I will come quickly upon you and take from you My lampstand, and those things which you endeavor to possess. For all these things, which you withhold from Me, only serve to reveal a trust which is lacking, and a heart which remains as the world. Therefore, these things must be taken and removed, or how shall you come to Me?... *How shall I fill you up?... How shall you be gathered up, when the weight of the world and earthly things weigh so heavily upon you?*

Therefore, here is the sum of the matter before you, regarding My servant and his well beloved... *MY well beloved... YOUR children...* Of whom I have given you to care for, even as My servant shall care for them, until I come and gather them...

Thus says The Lord, The One who gave of His life for you, The One who has given you of Himself... Grace upon grace, blessing upon blessing... If you would only lay yourself down and receive, crucify your life so you may be free, die to your flesh so you may see: In your efforts am I well pleased, for I look upon the heart. Yet among you, I find that there are still some who resist love, and step backward from loving-kindness... *This should not be... For it does pain My heart.*

Therefore, this is what I command you...

Love one another...

Do not hesitate to have all things in common.

12/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Spirit of Adoption cont.*

And concerning Masilamani and My children: You shall not only provide that which you see as the minimum expectation, but the whole. Yes, you shall go beyond what you see, though you do always look narrowly and with a selfish, foolish heart. You shall do as I command, and begin to see with MY eyes... *Listening always for My voice, opening your heart to My leading.*

This then is what I command you, and this is My will: You shall come together as one, and endeavor to purchase the whole of the land and the building. For I wish to bless My servants, and provide for these children I have given you, until I come. And after I have passed through, it shall serve as shelter for others...

*Or are you so content in your king's houses,
Sitting restful in your lands of plenty, surrounded by all these material things,
That you still see no way to accomplish My command?...*

I AM THE LORD.

How long will you wait to trust in Me? How long will you tread water, before you take My hand? How long will you sit idly by, while others experience My ways by doing them?... *It is time! Let go, you modern children!... It is time.* And you among this flock, who draw back and remain unwilling, draw back and turn away, and go your way, for your time is not yet. *Even with many tears, I command you to go your way... I will come for you after. For narrow is the way, My well beloved... Narrow is the way. Yet My love for you is great... Deep and wide, for all those who receive it... Strength, for those who walk in My ways.*

I AM HE...

*I know the hearts of men,
And do always what is right by My sheep,
For there is a proper time and season for all those I love...*

And the will of The Most High God must be met... Lo, it shall be met...

*For I am He, by which all shall be fulfilled and completed...
Even as it has always been and shall be...*

He who was, and is, and is to come...

THE HOLY ONE.

12/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship -

*For Trent and The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Concerning Contributions Toward the Purchase of a House for Orphans in India*

Walk with Me

Thus says The Lord: My son, your intentions are well and good, yet you have run out ahead of Me... And you have discerned My will, yet only in part. If you are to give double, then indeed, you shall give double. Yet among My well beloved, let each seek My face and discern My will, in My presence.

My ways are not human ways, for I search the hearts and minds...

*And that which is lacking must be brought to the forefront,
And that which remains hidden must be brought into the light...*

Or how shall I heal them?

Therefore, to My servants I say this: *Come and draw very close to Me, commune with My Spirit... Then take My hand quickly and stand up, so we may walk together in My loving-kindnesses...*

*For until My servants walk,
By no means shall they be able to run, nor take flight...*

For by all these things shall your love be perfected.

Now walk with Me, for it is nearly time...

Says The Lord.

12/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Do Not Look Back; Escape to The Father's House

Thus says The Lord: Learn the lesson of Lot and his wife... It is simple, yet speaks to that which is to come and must be...

For those, whom I have called out of a place, shall in no wise look back...

*They shall continue on toward safety, with their eyes fixed,
Walking always straight forward...*

*Praying without ceasing, listening always for My voice,
Giving heed to My leading.*

I tell you the truth, there are many who shall seek to flee the wrath to come, and shall by no means escape it! For this world is condemned!... *And when they flee, their flight shall be in vain, for many will stop to look back, and their hearts also shall fail them for fear... Because of those things raining down from heaven, bringing destruction upon every last stronghold of satan, every last vestige of man's created devices... Because of the fierce indignation of The Lord, poured out in His fury!*

I tell you the truth, very few shall escape the cities when calamity comes, for calamity has been purposed against the cities of men... *Every great city, in every land, of every nation, of every tongue.*

And as I have purposed against the cities, so also will I bring upon the churches of men... *Of every denomination... To every religion, of every nation, in every corner of this world.* Not one sanctuary shall stand before Me, from that day onward, forever... *For I am a jealous God! And I will not share My glory, nor shall any pollute My name, anymore!*

For I have revealed My name...

And the only Sanctuary, in which My people shall take refuge...

Lo, they shall be hidden under the shadow of His wings...

A strong shelter against the heat of the Day...

Says The Lord, who reigns and is come!

12/8/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship -
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Obedience in Love... One Flock, One Household, No Divisions

A question was raised, concerning 1 Timothy 5:8¹... Is it more important to provide for our immediate households, over those of our brothers and sisters in Christ, and the orphans they care for?

Thus says The Lord: How long shall I suffer your indifference and weigh your hearts, in where I have found them wanting?...

For love is the chief matter...

*And if you love Me, then obey My commands,
For My Commandments are love.*

Yet I ask you this: *Do you love these children² I have given you? Do you really love them as your own, as I have commanded you? Or is the one in the mirror of more concern?*

And why do you seek on by intellectual means?... Or worse, to justify yourselves in the sight of others, for your own self's sake, as though I have not already seen and heard, having beheld every thought of your mind, every intent of your heart, to the innermost?...

Beloved, is not My love displayed by My actions? And what is My intent, in bringing your hearts forward, to put them on display?... Consider these things.

And if you refuse Me in these commands of Mine, what harm shall it bring? To whose hurt?... For I tell you the truth, if you refuse Me, help will come from another part of My body, and My little children will be provided for, and My servant shall continue in his service toward Me, in the Gospel of My name. Therefore, I ask you again: What harm shall it bring, and to whose own hurt shall it be?

Beloved, read the words of My Book, and walk in them...

*For I have blessed you beyond compare,
If you would only receive of My blessings.*

*I am coming quickly, therefore must you also grow quickly,
So you may be made complete in one...*

One in Me, with Me, where I am.

And this I have spoken also gives answer, concerning 1 Timothy 5:8, does it not?... For you are one household, with Masilamani as your brother... And his children, YOUR children. Thus it is also written and remains standing: "Greater love has no one than this, than to lay down one's life for his friends."

1. 1 Timothy 5:8, "But if anyone does not provide for his own, and especially for those of his household, he has denied the faith and is worse than an unbeliever".
2. "Children" refers to the orphans, of which The Lord has commanded this flock to provide for.

12/9/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship -

For Kefa, Trent, and The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding the holidays and the conflict which arises among family members, between those who keep them and

Those who have forsaken them, because of the word of The Lord

Tear Down Every Whitewashed Wall of Abomination

I have not yet answered you, Kefa... *For My command is hard, and over it you would stumble, says The Lord.*

Trent, My son, you have spoken well according to wisdom, concerning a servant progressing toward perfection in faith, according to purification and the bearing of fruit in The Beloved. Yet concerning the service I will require of My servants, who shall go for Me in the Day, you have no knowledge... For it has yet to be revealed, though the example has been shown already by My servants of old, whose service is recorded in the Scriptures of Truth... *I change not.*

*For purification of faith starts with the temple, in which I dwell,
And ends with the house in which My servant dwells...*

Then shall I send him, says The Lord.

Therefore, I said, *"My command is hard, and over it you would stumble"...* For the commandment is not to My servant, Kefa, only...

For the Day is approaching quickly, where My servants shall wield a staff and a sword... A staff to break, and a sword to cut and strike through. And wheresoever they walk and wheresoever I send them, in where an idol is found, fire shall well up in My servants and they shall strike with ferocity... BREAKING EVERY IDOL IN PIECES!... Cutting down every tree, which stands against Me! And striking through every man, who upholds that which pollutes My name or My glory, whether he blasphemes by word or by deed!... EVERY form of idolatry shall be broken in pieces, in the Day of Recompense!... I AM THE LORD!

My sons, you fear a war that is waged already, and a battle which has already come. For indeed I have said, I require peace in the houses of My servants, yet there can be no peace while abominations stand. Therefore, if peace is taken from a house in the name of righteousness, to rectify that which has polluted My way, this is acceptable with Me... *For you have shown yourself worthy of Me... Or have you forgotten the sword I bring?...*

*Yet My words are only for those who are able to accept them,
For those who will walk in them...*

And for those who are the head of their households...

Says The Lord.

12/11/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

Most Needful

Regarding Roselle's question: *"I saw this video, where this man was tying all the blood moons in the past century, and he went to the NASA website... All the blood moons, that occurred in this century, have all been at Pentecost and the Feast of Tabernacles. In 1949 and 1950 at Pentecost and the Feast of Tabernacles, and 1967 and 1968 (Six Day War) at Pentecost and the Feast of Tabernacles; and again, according to NASA, is 'predicted' in 2015. I was wondering if The Lord will speak to us about the connection of these blood moons to the past Pentecost. I pray He does, according to His will."*

[Timothy] Be careful when partaking of websites who have not the Spirit of The Lord... This is akin to drinking sour milk. You must all ask yourselves, "Would I drink sour milk?" So then, if you would not, then you need only check a website's Statement of Faith, to see the sourness revealed there.

*The Lord is saying that He did not have me write to give credence to, nor to strike down, the matter of the blood red moon, but rather to reveal the faith of those who put forth these websites, and for all of us to consider these questions from The Lord... *Why do you search elsewhere for knowledge and signs? And what is it you seek, that has not already been given you?**

Thus says The Lord: *There will indeed be many signs... And unto those whom I have granted wisdom, and eyes to see, will the things of God stand forth, and be understood for what sort they are.*

*Yet among you, I ask you to discern that which is most needful,
And the greatest sign of all, which is received and not seen,
And of those blessings put forth already, which are a sign in and of themselves.*

*Or is your faith still in need of supports to prop it up, due to your doubt and unwilling heart, which causes it always to waver? And what of all these voices around you, who sing songs in fellowship?... *Are you in need of them also? And what of service, is it foremost?... And what of family? Spouses? Your children?... Yourself?... What is most needful?**

*Indeed My voice is spoken to this generation and among My people,
Yet few have ears to hear, few stop to be still and listen...*

*Few make time to escape into My love,
So they may hear the sound of My voice.*

*Do not resist My words, nor compare yourselves amongst yourselves, My children... *Flee foolishness.* For I have told you already, that the language of My love takes many forms... *To one, a strong voice or a soft word, moving them to write My words as they hear them, even as now; and to another, warmth welling up in their spirits, a feeling of peace and safety causing them to worship and give thanks, and yet at other times, causing them to burst forth into singing; still in others, thoughts of good things, right things, coming to mind... Blessings in My name to do toward others.* To each, it is to be a very intimate, personal time with Me... *Unique... In not two being the same.* For I know what you need, My children... *I know who you are and how you see Me, and how you look upon others.**

12/11/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Most Needful *cont.*

Lo, your lives are full of a multitude of duties to perform...

*Yet only those, who seek first,
To fill themselves up with that which is most needful,
Will finish the day with strength enough to face tomorrow...*

*Even stopping often to be with Me,
Also seeking out opportunities to come to Me,
Whether for a moment or for the hour.*

*Then, when they are renewed, do they return to those things
Which they deem necessary, being blessed in their due diligence...*

Looking always toward The Blessed Hope...

Having tasted of it while in waiting.

12/15/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Deplorable Traditions

Let it be made known to all who sit at My table, says The Lord, regarding these holidays of men, which I hate...

Thus says The Lord: All these things, which these modern people do in MY name, though they are called "Christian" or otherwise, *I DO HATE!... I loathe the sight of them! They have become as the walking dead before Me, walking always in dead works... Deplorable traditions!... In where they have despised My Word continually.*

For all these churches of men do pollute My name, day after day...

Even going house to house, to pollute it!...

Stealing from My glory, casting it upon all their idols...

In this they have despised Me!

Neither will they listen to reason...

And of the truth... They have cast it far from them...

And of My messengers... They do always persecute and slander them...

In where they have hated ME!

Thus says The Lord, to the churches of men: Your worship is in vain, your offerings are rejected, and your prayers shall not be heard until the time be changed... *For you have rejected Me and made for yourselves an image, an intricately woven tapestry, using the threads of man-made doctrine and tradition, interlacing sin with sin... All in the name of your "Jesus", another messiah of which you have created in your own image... An affront to My glory! Modern Pharisees! Arrogant children! You know neither Me, nor My word!*

Therefore, I said to those whose will is to serve Me,

Who are also the head of their house...

"Tear down every whitewashed wall of abomination!"

For this is not a light matter with The Lord your God, but carries great weight, filling the cup of My indignation from generation to generation!... And it shall be poured out!... Until My anger is satisfied, and the whole breadth of the whole earth is cleansed and made quiet... With no vestige remaining, of those things by which My wrath was kindled and stored up against the Day.

12/15/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Deplorable Traditions *cont.*

Thus says The Lord over all creation, The Bearer of your cross: I have cleansed My well beloved and every vessel, as many of all who would receive of Me...

I have called My servants to battle, yet who has bowed down before Me?...

*Who has come to Me naked, that he may be clothed in My righteousness,
That I might gird him with My strength?...*

Who has received and stood up, that he may go for Me?

For many are called, yet few are chosen.

My way before Me is not easy. Yet the power of My strength will be fulfilled in your weakness, in accordance with your love for Me, and by your willingness to lay down your life, to receive of Mine fully... *As a man in desperate thirst, who refuses every cup from men... A man, whose hunger has brought forth within him a great void, which can not be filled by any earthly bread... A man who lives by every word spoken by The Most High God... A man who carries Christ within him, bearing the scars of his Most Beloved in his heart, always.* Therefore press forward, My children... The prize is very near.

My sons, stand up... Be men...

Cast off this old man, and put away all these childish things.

It is time to be girded with My strength and clothed with My ways...

Men of promise... Spectacles, fools for Christ... Slaves of righteousness...

Rejected by the world and men... Rejoiced over by angels...

Greatly beloved of God... Accepted...

Treasured ones, held fast in the bosom of The Father, The Holy One...

*Sons restored to the image of God,
Which was, and is, and has always been, YahuShua...*

The express image of God The Father, revealed in The Son of Man...

For He came to Earth, in the image in which you were created...

For He is The Image and The Restoration...

Therefore, look to Him...

Now is the time.

12/18/10 **From The Lord Our, God and Savior –**

A Letter Given to Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Holy Conduct

[Jayse] The Lord is good and full of Mercy... Showing loving kindness, by correction and discipline, toward those He loves. The Lord is always near, and does always what is right for those called according to His purpose.

[YahuShua] Therefore, what is foremost?... Says The Lord.

[Jayse] Let us now become wise concerning the ways of The Lord, obeying always His spirit within us, of which discerns the thoughts and innermost intents of our hearts, leading us into all truth. Let us show ourselves worthy of all things The Lord has commanded us, by putting Him first and obeying His voice, because of the love we share in Him, of which He sheds abroad in our hearts.

Let His well beloved arise now and walk in His ways, with holy conduct, in spirit and with a heart that shows itself true toward our God!... *Not being puffed up by any means, nor seeking the praise of men, but accomplishing the will of God, with a sincere heart... Together as one body of One Lord, in the same Spirit, to the glory of God in YahuShua.*

Thus says The Lord: Beloved, awake and open your eyes! It is now time for great growth among My people, for a great leap in trust. Yet there are still some among this flock, who hold the veil steadfast atop their heads, lest the light of My glory shine upon them, revealing every unclean and hidden thing, held in the hearts of My own, says The Lord.

Beloved, you have yet to see...

For indeed, I tell you, My will is to expose the hardness of your hearts...

*That in seeing My glory you might come before Me, bowing down,
To be renewed and cleansed, healed in My presence...*

Confessing all before The Holy One...

*Even everything, you hide in your hearts,
Must be brought into the light.*

Beloved children, the time has passed! For I had spoken and it is written, that I shall no longer deliver individual correction through My prophets, save that I see fit to do so, to accomplish My will... *Therefore, come to Me... Yet from the flock, as a whole, I will not withhold My voice.*

Yet who among you has come forward?...

*Who among you has sought Me out,
To receive correction and guidance, to be led by the Spirit of God?*

For I tell you the truth... Without My correction, you remain unable to press on, to grow wise and move forward in Me. For by faith shall one leap into My arms at the last day, says The Lord. Yet because of pride and a hardened heart, My love has been cast aside, to your own hurt... *Yet I will not have it so.*

12/18/10 **From The Lord Our, God and Savior –**

A Letter Given to Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Holy Conduct *cont.*

Therefore beloved, you must choose... For truly, I say to you, your choice determines whether or not you will be gathered up. Have I not said, *"Who you choose, not what you choose, is the answer, for who you choose defines what you do. And whosoever chooses another, and not Me in truth, has chosen themselves, and has done according to their own will"*?

Yet I tell you the truth, many of you have placed a false image upon My throne! Therefore, this is what I say to you: *Crucify yourselves daily! Renew your minds in Me and become that vessel, poured out and cleansed on the inside... Empty... My beloved vessel, meet to be filled with My glory!*

Beloved, learn of MY ways, and fear Me!...

Seek to know Me as I truly am!...

For from this does all understanding flow.

*For there is a day coming, a day and hour unknown to man,
In which I shall come as a thief in the night...*

And on that day, some of you will be taken, and some of you will be left.

Therefore beloved, now is the time! Seek Me out!...

*Not as one who seeks to gain anything in this life,
As though you lack anything...*

Rather, seek Me out, as one who seeks to be one with Me, where I am...

For this is the true way and eternal life...

Says The Lord.

12/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For Emily, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

As It Was in the Days of Noah, So Shall the Coming of The Son of Man Be

Emily's question: I have a family member who is overly concerned about my well-being, and thinks I am in a religious cult for believing that The Letters From God and His Christ are the direct Word of God. I am not quite sure how to respond to the threats and accusations that are being spoken toward me.

[The Lord answered] If you have told her the truth and made the truth plain, though she has rejected it... Instead welcoming in unclean spirits, choosing to walk according to their ways... What more shall be done, save that which is done already, and must continue for a time?...

For I see all her comings and goings, and know of those things which plague her heart. Therefore, this I tell you: Let her go her way, and cease from all contact with those who have embraced all this darkness, which now covers them. Make every effort to cut all ties with them, lest evil grab hold of you also, because of fear and sorrow... Do all these things quickly beloved, says The Lord.

[Emily] My whole family is starting to come against me. There are many who are coming hard against The Lord and the Letters.

[The Lord] Let them come, says The Lord. Let them do all the evil, which is in their hearts to do, says He. Fear not, I AM THE LORD... Only trust and obey... Hesitate not, be separate.

The words of scoffers are chaff, carried away by the wind, brought forth from a hard and troubled heart. Their plight is like a ship, tossed about by rough seas... A dark sea of confusion, darkness of faces, in which they toil in vain, attempting to sail against every wind, which they perceive opposes them... The winds of change and righteousness, bringing great conviction, cracking every pillar which upholds the ways of the world, breaking up the fallow ground beneath the feet of the desolate... Destroying the status quo, to the dissolving of every false foundation.

For the coming of The Lord is a terror to all who say they know Me, yet do not really know Me, says The Lord... Sudden destruction upon all who have forsaken Me utterly, swift death to every form of idolatry and all those who commit harlotry, to pollute The Holy Covenant.

*Behold, an awful scourging is coming quickly,
For all those who oppose The Mashiach...*

*Even to fight against Him and the sword He brings,
And that which proceeds from His mouth.*

Yet to the elect, His coming is a most delightful song...

A blessed hope! A joyful expectation!...

*Great peace and relief in a world,
From which they have already departed,
Though they must remain in it, for a very short season.*

Therefore beloved, oppose them not, nor offer any correction. Be calm and at peace... *Hide yourself in The Beloved, under the shadow of His healing wings.* And that which burns, within the dissident, will subside, and turn to mere mocking and laughter at your expense.

12/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For Emily, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

As It Was in the Days of Noah, So Shall the Coming of The Son of Man Be *cont.*

For I am The Word of Truth, and all I have spoken is established!... *My word yields to no man!*... Nor can anyone enter My body, save they accept Me as I am, walking in My ways and keeping The Commandments, even to pure testimony in My name.

*Therefore, as it was in the days of My servant, Noah,
So shall it be with My faithful servants of this day...*

And as it was then, so shall it be in this day also...

The door shall be shut!

And upon the whole of the earth shall I rain down judgment, and from beneath shall I bring up horrible calamity upon the kingdoms of men!... The storehouses of My wrath shall be opened! And as the great flood so shall My punishment be in the Day of My anger!...

Says The Lord, The High and Lofty One...

He, who reigns King over all the earth!...

He, who comes with justice and recompense for the nations!

12/25/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Unbridled Hearts

Beloved, I have looked... And behold, what a beautiful thing I have seen, says The Lord...

For lo, the beauty of My glory pours forth from unbridled hearts... Hearts devoted to God, hearts bringing forth praise and glory in every word, even by words which remain unspoken, for these too have entered My ears... True love revealed, by a new heart being reformed in My image... Proclaiming My name with every beat... YahuShua HaMashiach... The Blood, The Life.

Beloved ones, come and enter into the joy of your Lord...

Take My hand and come in...

*For the creation waits eagerly,
For the sons and daughters of God to be revealed...*

My treasure, My well-beloved, My bride...

The wife of The Lamb.

Amen and amen.

12/28/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy and His Wife, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Unhindered

Thus says The Lord: My servant is a fragile stalk of wheat, being scorched by the noonday sun, yet I shall surely cover him; I shall shelter him from all these winds, which blow against him. I shall secure his root structure, and he shall grow as a tree, with growth unhindered; he shall grow up very quickly, ten seasons in one year and ten handbreadths in a day.

Now look, Beloved, what do you see?... *A healthy stalk of wheat, strong and thriving, whose stature shall be as an oak of many years, says The Lord.*

For who has seen such a thing?! Who has considered such a sight?!...

A grain of wheat, a stalk of wheat, grown up as a mighty oak tree.

How can this be? Says The Lord. What manner of plant is this?... *My well-favored stalk of wheat, set up as an oak in the midst of this polluted and diseased field... A field of wild and untamed wheat, growing this way and that, blighted wheat overshadowed by the height of the cedars, whose shadows are long, whose roots grow wide.*

Yet who has seen such a thing?!

What is this that is done, in the sight of all these witnesses?!...

Behold! A strong oak wielding an axe and a sickle!

Thus I have spoken it, so shall it be done...

CUT DOWN THE CEDARS! *Tread heavily upon them and divide their spoils!*

Break down the field! TREAD IT DOWN! Until every last stalk is broken!

Cut them down, and gather them together for a great harvest!...

Then burn the residue! Says The Lord God.

1/1/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Beloved, Come Running!

Hear Me, for this is what I say to you: Beloved, the time draws short! The Father must send Me, and I shall surely come... *I shall pluck from the earth all who belong to Me!*

Beloved, the time is short, therefore hear Me. Come now, search your hearts, and pay close attention to the thoughts of your minds. Test yourselves, to see whether or not you remain in trust; judge your hearts, to see if they are truly in agreement with that which your mouth proclaims... *Have you truly learned from Me? Do you seek always, to know the ways of The Lord?... Do you walk in Me, beloved?...*

Beloved, I walk among you...

Yea, I have passed very near...

Lo, I have entered in!...

Therefore beloved, come now and rush forward!

Beloved, come running, for great joy awaits you! Even now, My heart swells with great expectation!... Beloved, a multitude of loving-kindness awaits you! Look! I am waiting for you with open arms!... My face is filled with great joy, in anticipation of your arrival, says The Lord...

Who will come to Me?!...

*Which one of you hungers and thirsts
For your God and His Righteousness?*

*Which one of you truly desires to be with Me,
As one consumed in My love?*

Beloved, awake and come forth!...

Withhold not, and I shall surely receive you!...

Says The Lord.

1/3/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Treasuries of Wrath and Mercy*

Thus says The Lord: The time has come for wrath, for recompense, and for the anger of The Lord to be put on display... *Therefore, this is what I command you...*

Jason, trumpet My wrath and cause an uproar, with a multitude of sharp words and by a very strong arm. Draw back from no rebuke, overwhelm them as a flood.

Trent, trumpet My wrath without ceasing, causing many to turn from you, until you are no more esteemed by any means. Serve them My rebuke hot, setting their palates ablaze, according to the wisdom which you receive from Me.

Christopher, trumpet My wrath and reveal My anger, striking down every rebuke with the word of My mouth in the Scriptures... *My words from the days of old and of this day.* Strike at them quickly, with many words.

Jayse, I call you to this trumpet also, though your heart remains very soft and your countenance is not yet set for battle. Therefore, yours is the trumpet and call to awake... *Blow it continually on the wall, making use of all forums at your disposal.*

Jonathan, within you have I stoked the fire. Fan these flames, and show them no mercy in your speech... *Save in these Words only, for in these words alone shall there be mercy - "REPENT! And turn from your evil ways!"... And all such similar words, which I shall cause you to shout.*

And when I call you to write, write and do all I have commanded you concerning My Word. And while you wait for My servants to prepare My words, take all I have just spoken to My servants Jason, Trent, Christopher and Jayse, and walk in all I have commanded each one of them... **I AM THE LORD.**

*As iron sharpens iron,
So shall the Word of My mouth,
Sent through My prophets, be...*

Says The Lord.

And you, My little flock, you are to band together very tightly, and take care of one another, uplifting My trumpets always in prayer. And of My servants overseas, who I have placed in your hands, whose children you were to adopt, GIVE! Take care of My lambs, and provide what is needed for My apostles... Or did you not believe Me, when I said that I will require more, much more, even all you have?...

For the time of great testing has come in. And those who have the voice of The Lord their God in the midst of them shall be tried by a greater line... Much will be required of them... Lo, though they may be small in number, even smaller still, they shall surely be set on a hill.

*For I am poured out like rain,
And My voice shakes the earth, as a multitude of thunder!...*

*My words, each one a hailstone released from the treasury of hail,
Which I have reserved for the time of trouble, for the day of battle and war...*

**MY WRATH IS A CONSUMING FIRE, A MIGHTY EARTHQUAKE,
ENCOMPASSING THE WHOLE BREADTH OF THE WHOLE EARTH!**

1/3/11 From The Lord, Our God and Savior -

*A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Treasures of Wrath and Mercy cont.*

Yet I ask you, what is the treasury of My mercy reserved for those who repent, and the depths of My compassion for the little ones who suffer at the hands of men in this world?... *Does not My anger burn hot against all those, who forsake or do harm to My little ones?! Are not many millstones prepared, for those who have caused them to sin?!... For their places are prepared in the depths of darkness, unless they repent and repay ten-fold for their evil deeds committed against the innocent.*

Therefore, consider nothing you have done thus far as anything, except your reasonable service... *Or is your love limited and your compassion conditional? When will you open fully to Me and be healed? When will your hearts burst inside you, setting you free?!... For I AM HE!*

Yet because you are dull of hearing, and many of your hearts remain calloused and hard, I shall tell you plainly, once again: *You live in kings' houses! And to those of you who answer "No" to My speech, are not your needs met, as though you abided in the court? What lack have you, save that which remains wanting in your hearts?...*

For I tell you the truth, ALL who forsake the poor and the needy, and the fatherless and the widow, do not know Me, and have no place with Me at My supper!... *Until they become as those they have forsaken... By no other means will they understand true compassion, unless they are made to suffer...*

I AM THE LORD...

To drink of My blood is to receive of Me...

To give up everything is to walk in Me...

To suffer is to know Me...

And to die for another is to know the depths of My love.

Yet I do not ask you to die for another... *Only that you push through, and shatter all this stained glass, which you have painted around yourselves... That you be broken and truly become My disciples... That you love one another, even loving all those I send to you, though you have not seen them... That you give up and give in, and know, I AM HE... ENOUGH... And that you KNOW My word is true forever, trusting Me to supply all that is needed for you to become completely empty, so you may be truly filled... Trust which, in this time, comes by service and sacrifice.*

Hesitate not, for I am coming quickly! And though I seem to tarry, and some of you fall away because of doubt, and on account of the words I have spoken, and will yet speak in the heat of My wrath, push through and grab hold of Me... *HOLD FAST!... Says The Lord, who shall surely gather... I, who shall surely call out!... Yes I, who shall come with a shout and a great trumpet!... With a mighty earthquake, to the outpouring of great signs and wonders!... THE WRATH OF GOD!*

Therefore, prepare!... Prepare, I say, and make ready!...

*Why do you sit still as the unbeliever,
Sitting upon your hands as those in the churches,
Falling asleep as the sluggard?...*

I AM COME!

1/6/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Given to Timothy, During Men's Online Fellowship

For Jason, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

A Shout and a Trumpet

Jason asked this question: Is it OK to tell people The Lord is returning this year to gather, according to The Letters, or is this date-setting?

[The Lord answered] My son, I have spoken to what My servants ought to say...

Before I gather, say unto them: "Behold, The Bridegroom is coming... Go out to meet Him!"

And after, say unto them: "I am a voice crying out in the midst of desolations and strong judgment, shouting the name of glory and pure righteousness... A trumpet of God until the end... MAKE WAY FOR THE COMING OF THE LORD!"

1/8/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For Jayse and For The Lord's Little Flock, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
My Workmanship*

[Jayse] After The Lord had poured out His Spirit on Jonathan, while he was reading aloud, I was looking outwardly, considering and comparing myself with my brother... And I was jealous and envious. Then The Lord spoke these words to me.

[The Lord] No need to compare yourself with others, My son, for what is there to compare? What is the difference?... What difference is there between two people, who carry My spirit within them?... I tell you the truth, they are one. Though their tasks differ, they move as one in concert, to the praise of My glory... One body in The Lord. Therefore humble yourself, and see with My eyes, rejoicing always in My ways... Also seeking to understand that which is innermost, while looking past the surface.

For indeed you are My workmanship...

And truly, I shall finish you...

For your heart rests securely in the hands of your Carpenter...

As clay in the hands of The Potter...

*Who even now, molds and shapes you,
According to the good pleasure of His will.*

And very soon shall the power of My love overtake you, taking you deeper still... Deeper into My presence, a profound revelation of who I truly am... Causing you to wail once again, as never before... By which you shall surely break, dying... Then refashioned in My glory, partaking of My life fully... Made new... Completed in My love, says The Lord.

1/9/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Words Given to Jayse and Timothy,
For Elizabeth and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
Two of One Flesh Walking Together in Obedience, Washing One Another's Feet

Thus says The Lord, to His well-beloved: Beloved daughter, you are Mine. Therefore, submit to your husband also. Encourage him, and lift him up in prayer always, for this is well pleasing in My eyes.

And concerning all these others, of whom you pray for without ceasing... *Indeed, I shall bless them in their due season, I shall surely tend to them... Lo, it is accomplished already.*

Again, this is what I say to you...

*Look at your husband, look not past him,
For My own heart resides within him...*

He needs you, even as you are in need of him also...

*Therefore, serve alongside him, and press onward in obedience,
Taking your family with you, says The Lord.*

Likewise, I also command the same for your brothers and sisters, all those who dwell together under one roof... *For they are of One Blood, which was poured out for them, binding them together in One Body.*

For this is the way of The Lord...

That brother lift up brother, that sister lift up sister...

*That husband and wife pray always for one another,
Sharing their gifts which I have given them...*

*That the head of each household lead,
With his every step guided by The Lord.*

This, My children, is what it truly means to be of one family under God... *Sons and daughters grafted in... All of one body in Christ.* For you shall altogether be as one, loving one another as you love Me, even as I have loved you... *Following after Me, in My very footsteps, seeking always to walk in My ways... One body, with a heart like Mine, who are also My hands and My feet... Taking care of the poor and the needy, and loving the orphans and the widows as your own.*

*Then you shall say, with great joy in your hearts,
"Truly, The Living God has come to dwell among us"...*

*And Immanu El shall answer,
"Indeed, we have made Our home with you."*

1/9/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
The Lord's Words Given to Jayse and Timothy,
For Elizabeth and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Two of One Flesh Walking Together in Obedience, Washing One Another's Feet *cont.*

Therefore, stumble no more, according to the flesh. Come together at all times, and in every season, to sit with Me at My table... *Acknowledging Me, while in My presence.* For assuredly, I say to you, I am there, even in the midst of you. And when you depart, lo, I shall go with you, walking always where you walk. Therefore, again I say, grow strong together... *And let neither height nor depth, nor length, nor width, nor land, nor sea, separate you... Nor let your stumblings prevent you, by any means, from washing one another's feet.* Rid yourselves of all resentment and bitter strife... **LOVE ONE ANOTHER!** For though I have many sheep scattered abroad, there is but one pasture... *There is but One, who tends His sheep!*

*Come together now,
And with all attentiveness, cup your ears,
And listen closely to your Shepherd...*

*For though I speak with all brevity,
Draw close and partake of My every word...*

Says The Lord.

1/13/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

My Love Diminishes Not

This prayer was offered up: *"Lord, help us mourn and weep for those departing, and even the mockers and scoffers that we know, that we weep until we grow weary. I wanted to ask You, O Lord, a question: It was that if we weep so much that we grow weary, do we continue to weep or should we rest?"*

[The Lord answered] You know the answer already, My son... I AM HE!... Your resting place, says The Lord. Young David, feel My embrace. Each of your tears are numbered, for they are Mine.

Come now...

It is nearly time for you to enter into My rest.

Be not afraid, nor look back when it comes, for from that day onward and forever shall you behold My face!... Though millennia after millennia pass by, eon after eon, there I am!... And still to you, it shall be as the first day you came to Me, and dwelled with Me, where I am.

For as I am, so is My love...

*And as My light shines in the darkness, and diminishes not,
So shall your life be, with Me, forever.*

For My love is a river, in which you shall bathe... An everlasting river, a most beautiful stream, flowing across the ages. Behold!... It stretches forth, from the beginning of creation, to the end of time! From before you came to be, I had prepared it for you, says The I AM.

Come now, and embrace all I have prepared for you... Receive it freely... Eat, drink, and be filled, My son.

For I am yours!...

Says HE, The Bearer of Your Cross...

*The One who formed you and has loved you,
Even when you were yet in the hands of The Father, unmade...*

Whose hands I am!

1/15/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse and Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Innermost Intentions

Thus says The Lord: What is a man, who seeks to retain control over his life? What trust does a man, such as this, have? And what is a man, who seeks to gain control over the life of another?...

This man is a corrupted, weak vessel... A vessel, which seeks to cover over any crack or blemish on its surface... A plant growing in the dry ground, in which fear has lain hold of it by the roots... A man with little trust, who sees with narrowed vision... One who always looks outwardly, for the means by which he may prop himself up... Instead bringing about his fall, while taking many others down with him.

For he reinforces fear and uses intimidation, as leverage against others... Seeking them out for ruin, until their oil has run dry. And all of this in the name of pride, hiding his heart's true condition... A void within him, where the oil and The Life are lacking... A great emptiness expanding, to the further hardening of his heart... Says The Lord.

A man, such as this, bears many burdens to his own hurt... A man whose self-image has gone far askew, a false image which he carries within his heart. This man knows not the love of a father, nor the comfort given by a mother, and therefore remains hard... Unable to give or to receive, according to that which his soul truly desires.

And still, I have called this man by name... I have called him My own son. My plans for him are made known... And I shall surely tend to him, and supply him with that which is most needful.

I am The Lord...

The Faithful and True Witness...

The discerner of the heart and of the mind...

He who gives to each, according to the intent of their heart.

1/15/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For Lauren, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Healing Hands of God

Thus says The One who formed you, The One whose love was poured out for you unto death: Lauren, hear My words and pay close attention, engraving each one upon your heart...

Beloved, I have redeemed, and I have chosen... In My wisdom, I have provided you with a family... Lo, even a husband, a husband whose hand fits yours, whose heart is like Mine. According to the good counsel of My will, I have laid for you a solid foundation, of which you have yet to fully realize, yet shall surely be. For all the thoughts and prayers of My beloved enter My ears, even to the innermost. For I know how your heart speaks, even of all you desire. Therefore, this is what I say to you...

*Indeed, that which I have prepared for you
Awaits you in the age to come...*

*As one who has been found and set apart,
Preordained to enter My Kingdom and My rest...*

The Kingdom of My joy...

A multitude of blessings, given and received...

*Even blessing upon blessing, grace upon grace,
To the shedding of many tears...*

Tears of joy and great rejoicing!...

*That which no eye has seen, nor ear heard,
Nor entered into the heart of man... Realized...*

A vision of such glory, dazzling every eye...

A sound of such beauty, soothing every ear...

A revelation of such love, healing every heart.

This then is what I ask of you, My beloved: You are to be My bride, yea you are betrothed already, therefore give yourself to no man. For I have made you spotless in the eyes of your Maker, beautiful and holy... Purity then is what I ask of you, until I come for you.

Into your heart I have seen, and lo, there is one I have chosen for you... And it shall be done. Therefore, take much joy in My promises, for they are true! And believe Me when I say, I love you... Never doubt this... For My love is shown in the stars of heaven, which I made for you.

Lo, My love was written in every stripe, I endured for you...

Poured out in every drop of blood, I shed for you...

And revealed, when you pierced My hands and My feet.

I AM MARRIED UNTO YOU!...

Our relationship is sealed in the blood we share.

1/15/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For Lauren, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Healing Hands of God *cont.*

Come now, be My treasure, holy to The Lord... *Faithful*. Submit to your elders, and be quick to forgive. And of your sister, uplift her, for her heart is tender. And remember, whatsoever you do even to the least of these, My beloved, assuredly I say to you, you have done it to Me... *For I live in them.*

Build each other up in love, loving one another as I have loved you, for love is foremost. Is it not written, "Love covers a multitude of sins"?... *Therefore, love one another is what I command you.*

Beloved, when you are in need, come to Me and do not hesitate, for I am there with you. And when you come to lay at My feet, be still and consider My love... *Drink Me in.*

Beloved, look!... There I am next to you, having never departed! My children are the beating of My heart!...

And when one comes before Me, does not My hand reach down, and touch them gently upon their shoulder as they pray? Shall I not draw them near, so I may comfort them in My love, bestowing grace without ceasing, strengthening them in their time of need?...

Beloved, behold My hands and My feet, and consider My love... For as the scars of My passion remain, so also do you remain united to Me, always... I AM MARRIED UNTO YOU!... A holy, everlasting covenant, written in the blood of The Lamb. Therefore, ask of Me, and I shall surely reveal Myself to you.

Taste and see, beloved... Drink!...

Until that which is veiled is veiled no longer...

Until this void in your heart is void no longer...

*Until you come to see with My eyes,
Loving your neighbor as yourself...*

Being renewed and remade in The Beloved...

*Loving The Lord your God with all your heart,
With all your soul, and with all your strength...*

Your cup running over...

Until The Salvation comes.

1/20/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Bridegroom Approaches

Thus says The Lord: I AM COME!...

From the depths of the earth, from below the foundations... From beyond time and space shall the sound of My voice come forth! I SHALL BE HEARD! I SHALL RESOUND LOUDLY!...

Even within the hearts of men shall My voice burst forth, rushing through their veins, causing each of their members to tingle... A great and wonderful shudder within their spirits, to the purging of their souls!...

For I sit higher than the tallest mountain! I am set above the highest heavens!... Set apart and holy, set apart in great glory.

*Across the ages I have called to My beloved,
And from the beginning have I chosen My elect...*

The heart of My heart, the flesh of My flesh...

*Predestined and accepted in The Beloved,
To the joy and great satisfaction of The Father.*

From before the beginning was My glory declared! From the ends of time was My majesty set upon the stars!... Before the earth was made, I wore the universe as a garment!

Who is like Me?! Declares The Alpha... Who holds all existence together, by the word of His power and by the vastness of His understanding?! Says The Omega... Answer, young children! Answer, if you know!

Speak to them My name! Withhold not the knowledge of My glory! SHOUT, MY SONS AND DAUGHTERS! Let your hearts burst forth with praise! Let every beat resound in your chests, to the praise of My glory!

Yes! Bless the name of pure, unending love! Bless the name of mercy and grace, the name of righteousness! Bless the name of Him, who bore your sins on the tree!

Kiss The Son! Says YaHuWaH, The Holy! Kiss Him upon His feet, kiss Him upon His hands, put your hand in His side... TASTE and see! Come close and kiss My wounds, which I received... Yes, each one you gave Me... Kiss Me, and be separated no longer... Partake of His fullness and receive of Me!

AWAKEN YOUR HEARTS! ROUSE FROM YOUR SLUMBER!... YOUR KING COMES TO YOU! He is just, He is your salvation! His garment is righteousness!... Have you grasped it?!... Hurry, lay hold on Him!

He is My heart, says The Father. Press your ear against My chest, and listen to the sound of My love... Every beat of My mercy. Feel the embrace of My arms, strong and gentle.

I AM YOUR FATHER!...

Your heart's one embrace.

My children, have you heard? Have you truly considered?!...

THE DESIRE OF AGES IS COME!!!

Therefore, sing!... Sing for Me!...

THE BRIDEGROOM APPROACHES!

1/20/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, During Men's Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Sons, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

My Fullness

Thus says The Lord: *Love your brothers!... For you are all My brothers, and I love you!...*

Therefore, love one another, having all things in common, and glorify My name daily... Bless My name, My sons! For here I am!... Says He who is faithful, He who is true.

Gather around!... Come close and kiss Me, My sons.

And this, which I hold in My hands, I give to you...

Receive of these gifts, and be filled with My glory...

For I am enough!

My grace is a river, which never runs dry!...

And My love, it never ceases!...

And of My heart, it never stops beating for you!

Therefore, My well beloved, blessed sons of Mine... *My brothers...* Come near, for I am in the midst of you. Draw very near and receive of Me, says The Lord.

Jason, your time is nearly come... *Says He who is faithful, He who is true.* I have yet one more task for you to complete, one more test of your resolve, yet one more walk for you to take... That your understanding may be opened, and increased. Jason, abide and wait for Me... *Await My word, and hesitate not when it comes, says The Lord.*

[Jason] You are reality, Lord.

[The Lord] And when you come to truly understand this, then shall you break, My son... *Yea, you shall crack, and your heart shall shatter into many pieces.* Fear not, for it is only a shell, hiding that which I have already given you... *I am The Lord.*

[Christopher] Lord, please keep speaking... *Anything...* Your words are awesome.

[The Lord] Lo, I shall speak once more, for the sake of My servant, Christopher...

You, My sons, have yet to understand how I see you. For if you were able to see with My eyes, you would no more stumble in your walks. For the way I see you is not at all as man sees... *I see you as you were when I made you... As you are... And as you will be.*

My sons, I know that within your hearts you desire to see Me as I am, that you long to know My fullness... *I tell you the truth, I know yours already, for I see you with Me where I am... Finished and completed in My love.*

I know you, as you long to know Me. I know you!... *I HAVE ALWAYS KNOWN YOU!... I knew you and loved you before you were made. And I know you as you are, with Me where I am... Even ten thousand millennia from this time forward, and forever after, I know you!... MY SONS, I KNOW YOU!*

1/20/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, During Men's Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For The Lord's Sons, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear*

My Fullness *cont.*

[Trent] *"For if you were able to see with My eyes, you would no more stumble in your walks"... Then I have daily reminders, that I am not seeing with His eyes... Amen.*

[The Lord] Trent, have you understood My speech?...

For what does one see, when looking with My eyes? And which organ dictates how you see?... *It is the heart... For one whose heart is like Mine also sees as I see, and will look upon others according to My Spirit which dwells within them. For the heart drives the body, and from the heart comes forth all thoughts of the mind... Yet the Spirit brings life and produces righteousness, bearing much fruit in The Beloved.*

*Therefore, when your time comes,
I will replace your heart with Mine...*

Even as you are now losing your lives for My sake...

That My life may be fully in place of yours...

And at that time, you shall also share in The Root...

Melding into the fullness of The Vine...

Thus shall the prophets reward be fulfilled...

In you, in Me...

Fully one.

1/22/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For Tabatha, and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Blessed Are Those Who Hunger and Thirst for Righteousness, For They Have Truly Received of Me

Tabatha's question, regarding the following verse in The Letters: *"One who is awakened can not remain so, unless they eat of Me and of that which I provide. For all those who slumber, slumber because they lack in thirst and no more wish to eat. For these is there much pain and sorrow, because that revived soon falls back to sleep and eventually dies"* (From *"Awaken... Partake of The Living Bread"* - Volume Six).

I know that salvation can't be lost, but that *"eventually dies"* throws me a curve. So salvation would not be lost, but refinement would be much needed and necessary? So those who don't accept *'once saved, always saved'* have misunderstood what it really takes to be saved, not just believing (since satan himself believes), but to thirst and hunger for a relationship?

[The Lord answered] One, who does not have Me, no longer wishes to eat... For one, who truly receives of Me, has caught the scent of My aroma, and within them a great hunger builds...

Yet it is not so, in one who has not truly received of Me. For in them I am only an idea understood by the mind and not realized by the heart. One such as this tires quickly, and wishes to rest. To them partaking of My food involves effort, in which they quickly grow weary. Therefore they soon fall asleep, slowly dying, due to their great lack... *A need which remained unknown to them, lost in all their pretense, says The Lord.*

Note: Also read, "Salvation is Given and Must Be Received... Once Received, Forever Shall It Belong to the Redeemed" - Volume Seven.

1/24/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding reports of people being raised from the dead and coming back from death

False Miracles and Lies... Deceived and Ignorant People

[Tabatha] The "raised" said that they were still weak, but were able to talk. And they said, "I was in a dark place, many people crying, shouting. Was I asleep? Now I am alive! I know I was dead. I was in a dark, ugly place. I do not know what happened, but I am back to life. God is alive"... Is this demons performing miracles? If it was The Lord, would they remember a dark, ugly place? The sleeping have no recollection or thoughts!

[The Lord answered] NO MAN shall raise the dead, save I live in that man! And NO account, of one raising the dead in My name, is true, save it was given them by Me to do so. Or have you never read in the Scriptures, "It was I who had done it!"?

*I tell you the truth, this time is very near,
Yet it has not come, says The Lord...*

*For I have indeed raised the dead through My servants,
In various times past, and I shall do so again...*

Yet the time is not yet.

In the Day, My witnesses shall go out ahead of Me, and prepare My way before Me, and by signs such as this shall My coming glory be revealed. Yet no man or woman, in all the earth, shall do these things, save those I send. For many will call on the power of My name, yet I will not move in them, nor will I act... *Save in those I send, only.*

*Therefore, believe no report
Of one returning from death, speaking false tales...*

*For it is written, "The dead know nothing at all,
For all their thoughts have perished with them"...*

And believe no report, of one being raised from the dead...

FOR I, ALONE, AM THE RESURRECTION AND THE LIFE!

I tell you the truth, the day is coming, and is nearly upon you, when My witnesses shall surely do these things. Therefore, again I say, believe no report among men or the churches, save those only which are given on account of My witnesses, through whom I shall do these things... *For through them, I shall indeed perform many wonderful signs and miracles, in the sight of many witnesses, to the glory of My name!...*

I WILL NOT SHARE MY GLORY!

1/24/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding reports of people being raised from the dead and coming back from death

False Miracles and Lies... Deceived and Ignorant People *cont.*

For satan shall deceive many, and perform many mighty signs and wonders by his servants, to deceive, if it were possible, even the elect... *Even to the raising of the dead by his acolytes (So it will seem, to those who believe the lie)...*

YET ALL IS A LIE!... A clever and well-planned deception... I TELL YOU, NO MIRACLE IS FOUND!... Only illusion and misdirection, accompanied by much propaganda and dark sentences... Great delusion, to the darkness of many faces.

FOR THERE IS BUT ONE WHO RETAINS ALL GLORY!...

*And only One who has the power to revive, and the power to kill,
The power to heal, and the power to destroy utterly...*

YAHUSHUA-YAHUWAH!...

I

AM

HE!

1/24/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For Jason, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Darkness of Faces

Jason asked this question: In the Letters, what does "darkness of faces" mean?

Thus says The Lord: It is the innermost parts of a man, which have been molded and shaped by this world, revealed in his countenance... *The light of his eyes darkened due to his sins, which are many, in which he also revels... By which he has also left the door wide open, for every kind of evil spirit to come in... A man whose face is set hard against The Lord, for there is no light in him... A man without understanding.*

Therefore, the innermost parts of those barren of Christ remain dark... *With their vesture darkened also, leading to many dark speeches and evil deeds, an ill-will towards The Lord and His anointed, an inner identity bringing forth many shades of darkness... A disheveled heart, which quickly withers when left unkempt, bearing only corrupt and bitter fruit.*

For a man such as this keeps his heart far from The Holy Covenant... *A man whose god is his own belly, a man who perceives falsely in his own mind that he is an island, a lord unto himself... For in his heart he has raised himself above Me, yet in truth he remains stuck in the mire of his ways, with fists clenched and raised toward heaven in his rebellion... Seeking always to break every pillar, which I Myself have raised up and set over him.*

He is lost in confusion...

In bitterness, he wanders in the midst of deep darkness;

In his rage, the thick darkness grabs hold of him...

He is ensnared, his face darkened...

His eyes blinded to the dawning of the day.

And thus men of like minds gather together in their pride, and make plans in their arrogance... *Building up pretense upon pretense in their vain attempt to gain control over others, asserting their authority to cloak the void within themselves, all the while failing to recognize the darkness which surrounds them and the door which has been shut to them... Darkness among many faces, says The Lord.*

1/26/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior –**

A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding Marriage in The Kingdom

Union

Thus says The Lord: Marriage, in the Kingdom of God, will not be as you have imagined... *For none have truly known what it means to be married under God, with Christ as the centerpiece...*

*The union, which I have prepared for My chosen,
Is beyond that which your mind, at present, is able to understand...*

*Yet the day is coming quickly,
When many of you shall indeed come to know and understand...*

*Experiencing that which has been long awaited,
Even from the beginning, when you first walked with Me in the garden.*

Therefore, though you lack knowledge, and have yet to fully understand My ways, rejoice! For My promises shall surely be met... *Every one shall be fulfilled!* And in that day, the glory of My majesty shall never escape your eye!...

*For one, who has entered into My glory, knows the depths of My love...
Having his understanding opened fully, in the knowledge of The Holy...*

Says The Lord.

1/28/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lords Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding those who say the Letters are from the devil, who cite the Letters regarding Judas, as proof for their assertion

Sons of the Devil

Thus says The Lord: That, which glorifies Me, can have only One Source. And that which denies My sacrifice, as though it were not enough, steals from My glory... And this also has one source.

*For all who deny Me, and steal from My sacrifice, to pollute it,
Have become sons of their father, the devil!...*

*And all who deny Me, by rejecting My Letters,
Shall by no means escape!*

1/29/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding modern false prophets

Prophets Hananiah

For at this time, lo, the false prophets gather together... A great company!...

A multitude, who shall be called "Hananiah"...

And of his reward, they are worthy...

And I shall not withhold, says The Lord.

A brother in Christ asked: Will they all die?

The Lord answered: Many will be blotted, My son, yet there is a very small remnant, of whom I shall cause to repent... They shall not receive of the second death... I AM THE LORD.

1/29/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to a Sister in Christ and Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

Regarding Australia

My Wrath Does Not Sleep

Thus says The Lord: *What is this world, but lies, deceit and wickedness?... All these things I loathe!...*

*Therefore, assuredly I say to you, all those who harm My beloved,
Whether by word or by deed, shall be brought very low... Abased severely...*

Even in the sight of many witnesses, says The Lord.

I tell you, My son, they hate you because they have first hated Me. Therefore, their reward is prepared and shall not tarry. For that, which they have put forth, shall be received back again, even one hundred fold... *For the Day shall declare it!... Destruction from The Almighty!*

My son, in this world you are indeed lowly, My treasure... *A shining gemstone, in the midst of this present darkness. Yet in the kingdom of My glory, you shall be exalted with the meek... Says The Lord who sees, says YaHuWaH who knows.*

I tell you the truth, My wrath does not sleep...

Nor does My anger slumber against your nation.

For before the leaves have fully budded upon the trees, and before summer has fully come in, shall your nation be destroyed. *Fear not, My son... I am with you to deliver you.*

*And this, which has been poured out already,
Is but an outward glance, a mere twitch of My finger...*

For I am The Lord who formed it...

And I am also He, who shall wipe it away.

1/31/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

**A Letter Given to Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Judgment from The Almighty**

Thus says The Lord of Heaven and Earth: Let your tears fall... And let your hearts grow heavy because of this which I have purposed to do, over that which I have prepared and shall carry out... Even over that which I have done already.

*Grab hold of Me tightly, beloved,
For we shall soon return to The Father...*

Even I shall take you, and hold you fast upon My bosom...

And many tears shall be shed... Tears of every kind.

Therefore, cease not from praying for this dying generation, all these foolish people who have come against Me... All these arrogant and prideful people who, because of their own knowledge, upon which they lean so heavily, have been brought to this place... Wherein I shall surely humble them.

By many dreadful signs and terrible judgments shall they be severely abased!... For their ways are worthy of recompense, and their hearts are meet for judgment from The Almighty.

Pray, My children!... Seek My face, and pray...

Says The Lord.

1/31/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Word Given to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
Preeminent

Thus says YahuShua-YaHuWaH: *I have mourned... Yet who has offered to wipe My tears? I was poured out...
Mocked, beaten and scourged... Pierced... Yet who has come forward to kiss My wounds?...*

My own people have rejected Me!...

*And those called by My own name have hated Me,
And refuse to walk in My ways, nor will they receive of Me...*

Pushing out the hand always, in favor of their own way.

Even now they continue in their persecution of My body... Their hearts consumed with a bitter and profound hatred, for Me and My servants and the Word of My mouth. What shall be done, beloved? What shall I speak?...
What word will they hear, which has not already been given?

And what of you, beloved?... You have entered in, yet who among you has mourned or stopped to consider?!
I tell you the truth, you also push out the hand, refusing to be broken, denying the words I have spoken to you by all you say and do.

Pretense and hypocrisy abound, even among you, My little flock...

*With judgment, and piety without true knowledge,
And trust which is easily swayed.*

For each of you look outwardly, leaning upon the faith and knowledge of others. You eat little and accept even less, refusing accountability. And when you partake of My words, you read them as one afar off, as one whose ears hear, yet only slightly, straining to listen only when it suits you... *Perverse in your segregation...* Partaking of My words, as one devours a piece of fruit...

How then shall I heal you?...

How then shall you shed the skin of this world?

Little flock, how is it you exalt yourselves above the churches, though your eyes remain dim, and your ears, dull?...
Seeing and hearing, yet only in part. Or have you forgotten the line, by which those who have the Word of God in their midst are tried? Have you forgotten the time of testing, which was to come and is now here?

Little flock, the time has passed for the churches of men...

*Will you also come running at the last moment,
Only to find the door has been shut to you also?*

1/31/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Word Given to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
Preeminent cont.

I tell you the truth, none of you truly believe. Your hearts refuse to accept the whole of My word, the absolute truth of who I am... *Not one of you will truly believe without seeing.*
Even now, tears run down My cheeks, as I behold your hearts. The Day of The Lord is here, yet not one of you tremble, not one of you have told your neighbor... *Even among your own beloved, of whom you say you love, have you yet to speak even one tittle of real truth, concerning the heart of the matter.*

You say, "Look at us, we have seen and heard..."

Behold, we are the real church, The Lord's body, a church without walls!"...

*Yet you have closed yourselves in,
Rebuilding every wall which I had torn down.*

Hard-hearted generation, wealthy people who want for nothing, you have yet to discern your right hand from your left! I tell you the truth, I am about to shut the door to this table, and you shall be left all alone... What then shall you do, My little flock?...
For there is but one fellowship which is most needful, yet who among you has truly sought to know it?... Therefore, I am about to bring these banquets to a close.

For I am The Restoration, The Only Way...

Therefore must every church be torn down!

I seek not a relationship of convenience, nor a kiss on the cheek as you swiftly pass Me by... *I seek union... You are My heart's desire, you were made for Me, to the joy of The Father.*

Therefore, I ask you once again, beloved...

Do you really love Me?...

Am I your heart's desire?...

Your one and only consuming passion?

2/1/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Fading Flowers

Thus says The Lord: My Word is the only truth, which you shall live by. Yet for those who live contrary to My word, only stumbling and pain lay at the door... *The way ahead, heavy-laden with tears... A wide path leading to destruction...*

I am The Only Way! The Only Truth!...

The Life which never ends!

*Yet among you, there are still some who walk in their own way,
Lying to themselves and to their God...*

*Not at all willing to lay themselves upon the altar,
To be broken atop this Stone...*

*That they may receive of My life,
In place of theirs, and be healed...*

O foolish children... Because of your trust which is altogether lacking, and due to your faith which you have built up falsely, in where you have allowed your own minds to deceive you, fear has come in. It lays hold on you, grasping you tightly... *Keeping you far from Me... In where doubt has also crept in, leaving the door open to the evil one.*

How long will you tarry? How long will you conduct your life in a manner, which keeps us apart? Why do you sit still, sitting on your hands, giving heed to your own knowledge which is corrupt, leaving you lost and confused?... Unbelief, by which you are chained and unmoved.

What happiness is there in walking contrary to Me? Is there contentment for those who ignore My decrees and forsake My Commandments?... These do not truly know Me, says The Lord, nor do they follow in My footsteps... I am undone! My spirit is very heavy...

How long will you weary Me with your words and all this pretense?... You know not My ways! For in some of you I hear sighing, unwarranted complaints and much sighing, as though My ways were a burden to you... And My decrees, binding cords robbing you of your freedom. You have not known Me! Neither has understanding entered in!...

*Fading flowers, hidden deep in the clefts of the rocks,
Receiving no nourishment from the light of the noonday sun...*

Whose shallow roots have run dry and wither...

Meet only to be plucked up and thrown into the fire, says The Lord.

Therefore have I spoken with a multitude of bright words, by many stern and loving speeches, through all these Letters... Beckoning to those who seek Me, calling out to those who long to hear... Wearing out My servants by the word of My mouth, having called them into service by the power of My love, even arising early and sending them. And yet this saying remains true and shall be, even among the small of My flock: *"Many are called, yet few are chosen."*

2/1/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Fading Flowers *cont.*

*Therefore, let those who truly know Me, love Me,
With all their heart, with all their mind,
With all their strength...*

With all their soul...

*Let them come to Me and draw very close,
And receive their reward, even as the prophets.*

*For these have chosen to lose their lives for My name's sake,
And have confessed a good confession before men...*

Therefore will I also confess their names before The Father...

*Behold, I shall surely take them to the place,
I had prepared for them from the foundation of the world.*

Those who have ears to hear, let them hear!...

For the mouth of The Living God has spoken.

2/1/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For Kefa and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding The Lord's Wrath against Australia

Thus says The Lord: My wrath can in no wise be turned back...

For your leaders are against Me, and your people love the ways of this world and will not turn. And the churches reject Me and My Word, and loathe My messengers... Therefore, I will destroy them.

[Kefa] Your will be done, Lord... Amen. But have mercy on this people, Lord.

[The Lord] My son, you do not understand now what I am doing, but you will later. Is it not written, "I will have mercy on whomever I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whomever I will have compassion"? Therefore, those appointed to death shall die, and those appointed to live shall escape... And the rest shall be given over to sorrows, says The Lord.

2/4/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
One Hour

Thus says The Lord: *Feel the presence of The Almighty!... Feel the trembling of the mountains! Look at how the hills quiver!... The oxen grumble in their stalls, and the lambs leap about in their places!... **I AM COME!***

*Do you hear the sound of My heart pounding against My chest?!... The thunder rumbling as it approaches? Look how the lightning flashes upon the southern skies! See how the clouds roil on the western horizon! The northern lands are anxious, and the isles of the east are unsettled!... Lo, the deserts burn with hatred!... **I AM COME!***

My people, hear My words and have wisdom...

For you have but one hour to consider...

I AM COME.

Look deep within, to see whether or not I dwell there...

Do you hear Me calling?...

*The trumpet is blown in the four corners,
The warning broadcast in all the earth!...*

And still you sleep!...

AWAKEN!

I AM COME!

2/4/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
I Am Come*

My lovely sons and daughters, have you truly considered?...

Look with eyes wide open, discern while standing in awe!... Consider. Seek to discern with your eyes opened, and your understanding set free.

Hear and consider these three words, "I AM COME"...

Consider the whole of prophecy, and lie down...

Consider all My words, even from your foundations, and bow down...

Consider My glory and what this means, and worship!

As I AM, so are My words. And so I have spoken this one phrase in your hearing, even many times, yet not one of you have discerned... *Not one among you has considered its scope. For the whole of Scripture speaks to one end... The glory of The Holy... And of The One who was, and is, and is to come... YahuShua. And the glory of The Mashiach is fulfilled in this... One Way, One Truth and One Life... The whole of The Scriptures in One. And so I have revealed it to you, once again...*

*The fulfillment of the whole has come,
And is revealed in this, "I AM COME!"...*

The One, who was, has come...

The One, who is, is come...

The One, who is to come, shall fulfill and complete...

HISTORY HAS AN END!...

AND HIS NAME IS THE GREAT I AM!...

The Holy One!...

Immanu El!...

YAHUSHUA HAMASHIACH!...

YaHuWaH!

2/4/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
The Prayer of Faith

Thus says El Shaddai, The Lord God Almighty... Even I, your Savior, The Blessing which was poured out for you:
Where is your faith?! Where is your trust?! How long must I suffer your doubt?... **BELIEVE!** Pray a prayer of faith,
and ask in all trust, and believe!... And I will surely hear. Behold, I have stretched out My hand... Lo, healing comes
down from The Almighty, even in the midst of great travail.

*Am I not The Lord who saves?...
The Redeemer who heals?...*

I am The Desire of Ages!...

Therefore ask of Me, beloved... And believe!

Stop seeking after signs in the world, and look instead at all I have shown you. Consider all I have revealed to you...
*I am YaHuWaH!... Yes, I AM HE, The Mashiach!... YahuShua! THE FATHER AND THE SON ARE ONE! And you are
Mine!* Therefore ask, and stop your doubting... Cease from praying as one who has no faith. Rather **KNOW**, as one
who trusts, because **I AM HE!... KNOW ME!**

Reveal our love!

Come close and share your heart with Me!...

For I am God, who reigns in the hearts of men!...

Immanu El!

Lo, I am glorified even now, so you may believe.

2/8/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Pride Goes before a Fall*

Thus says The Lord: Why do you wane in the heat of persecution, little flock? And how is it you are taken aback, when one is led away from the truth, while walking in disobedience?... *Has not the pride of men revealed such things?... Where is your trust?!...*

Or have you forgotten the knowledge of God in which I have taught you, and that which I had put on open display, even of that which is placed before the eyes of this foolish and deceitfully wicked generation?!... I AM THE LORD!

Your brother remains My son, and I shall indeed go out after him... Severely punishing ALL who lead My people astray, even with sickness and death.

Yet I tell you this truth, which not one of you have understood: Did I not offer your brother his calling, and give him much correction, as a good father does with his son?... *Yet My sons are grown, and they must choose to obey.*

*And what shall I do, when My sons choose to go their own way,
Running far away from Me, to squander that which I had given them?...*

*I shall let them go, I shall let them run far away,
I shall let them do all they have purposed in their mind to do...*

Until they can run no further...

*Standing still with chests heaving,
With all these bitter deceits wearing them out,
With their pride weighing them down heavily...*

*Until which time they fall hard upon the ground,
Consuming dust for their food and sour wine for their drink.*

Then shall they stop and consider, turning back to look...

*And there will I be standing, waiting for them,
Yet only as a small dot on the now distant horizon.*

Now hear and understand: The moment pride enters into a man, and the moment he stands in front of Me, to look elsewhere, is the same moment My hand is removed. For I have shown you, My servants, what is good, and that which I require of you... *That you should do justly, love mercy, and walk humbly with your God.* Yet how can one behold My face while looking elsewhere, seeking glory for themselves? How can one, who has stepped in front of Me, walk in My footsteps?... *And how can one who runs away from Me, to tread another path, hold My hand?*

Therefore, I will indeed go out after them, for they have been led astray... *With their pride leaving the door wide open to seducing spirits and the lying tongues of men in authority.* And so they must first greatly stumble, and be brought to the ground, falling hard with their wind knocked out of them... *With the revelation of their error filling their mind, as lightning spreading forth across a darkened sky... Their heart skipping a beat in their thudding chest.*

2/8/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
Pride Goes before a Fall *cont.*

Then, when they cry aloud, and shout My name in true repentance...

Watch how fast I rush in!

Behold, I shall come upon them quickly, closing the distance in an instant... *Crossing this tremendous gulf, which they themselves had fixed between us...*

Lo, I shall breathe upon them, and they shall drink Me in! And never again shall they depart from Me, from that time onward and forever! For I am The Lord who reigns!... The Lord who gives and takes away, according to that revealed in the hearts of men... The Lord who exalts and abases... YaHuWaH who causes to be, He who also causes to cease!...

Yes, I am YahuShua, who is mighty to save!...

THE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS!...

He, by which all things consist and have life...

The only Lord of Hosts...

YAHUWAH YIREH!...

YAHUWAH TZVA'OT!

2/9/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Those Who Walk in My Ways Walk in The Light; Yet Those Who Refuse My Ways Abide in the Darkness Already

[Trent] Will you all pray for a sister in Christ?... She is going through hard times, and is convinced that God is trying to kill her, or something along those lines.

Thus says The Lord: I know all My sheep! And though they wander and betray their own hearts, I DO NOT punish them... *They punish themselves...*

*For one, who rejects My hand,
Has brought upon themselves
A great emptiness without healing...*

*And by their own choice have they polluted
And brought down this temple, I had given them...*

Rejecting The Healer, in favor of their own way...

Deceiving themselves.

Therefore, I say woe, to all who lay blame at the feet of The Lord! I do not stalk My sheep, as though they were prey. Yet I do call out after them, even leaving the ninety-nine to seek out the one who has gone astray... *And those who know My voice come running, even as young lambs leaping about in the open field in the height of summer!*

*Therefore, let no one pollute My love
Or cover over My ways with darkness,
Nor let the remarks of the wayward enter in...*

Turn to God!...

*Seek out My ways, that you may walk in them,
For in doing so shall you come to know Me, as I truly am.*

Walk no more through dry places, save when one call upon you for a drink. Then shall you run to them, calling out to them also, that they may meet you on your way. Bring with you a basin filled with water to wash their feet, in accordance with their willingness, and a large pitcher of water which you shall pour upon them...

Yet bring no towel! (My little flock, laugh with Me)... Yes, pour the whole pitcher of My love upon their heads, and leave them there soaking wet through and through. Do not just cool their tongue! Pour it out, pour it upon them!... For this is My love.

Now picture Me with ALL My sheep, in the kingdom of My joy, and rejoice!... *Laugh! Says The Lord...*

For what is all this darkness to Me? My children, what is all this death to Me?... What is all this pain to Me? What of all this sin?... Am I not The Victory?!... MY VICTORY IS NOT IN PART!...

2/9/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Those Who Walk in My Ways Walk in The Light; Yet Those Who Refuse My Ways Abide in the Darkness Already *cont.*

I am The Victory Absolute, for all time!...

By My blood is all sin cleansed!

In My love, all hurts are healed and every tear is wiped away!

By My death was death put to death, and by My life are you saved!

In My glory, evil is consumed and all darkness flees away!

I am The Healer!

Sin is dead!... Its power is broken! And all that which remains in the world, bearing fruit in unrighteousness, shall be wiped away at the Last Day!

Therefore, stop giving heed to the illusions of this world, to all its lies! For it is accomplished!... I AM RISEN! Now go, beloved, and seek My face; devour My words and drink deeply from My cup... And bear much fruit in righteousness...

Says The Lord who is faithful...

He whose love is revealed in the obedience of His own,

In all those He sees of Himself...

Until the day comes, where you shall be perfected in Me,

With The Perfect living fully in you...

To the glory of The Father!

Amen... And amen.

2/14/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
I Am God, He Who Gives and Takes Away*

Thus says YaHuWaH: As I had repented concerning Saul, in where I had made him king over all Israel, so now do I also repent of all I had given to My servant, Jonathan, in where I had made him a prophet to the nations, a mouthpiece for rebuke.

That which was given is taken back again, until he is brought down to the ground. For he refuses to obey the voice of The Lord his God, and speaks falsely in My name... *Even stealing from My glory, in where he has also polluted it!* For he has brought shame upon himself, and recompense, if he does not turn from his ways and repent... *Returning to the first works as meet for repentance, in all sincerity and in truth.*

For I am The Living God... He who gives and takes away.

Do I not have the right to do whatsoever I wish, with all that is Mine?!...

And what, I ask you, is not Mine?...

All is Mine! Says The Lord.

Let not one of you walk in the error of Balaam...

For I tell you the truth, even this day, if My servant Timothy turned from Me, to walk another way, going out to seek glory for himself, disobeying My voice... Failing to recognize Him who stands before him... Timothy also would I cast down, and from him also would I take back all I had given him...

I AM THE LORD!...

The ONLY Lord of Hosts!

Thus says The Lord: Do not be at all confused by this, beloved... *My will shall surely be accomplished...* Did I not say that I give and I also take away, according to the hearts of men? Shall I not then also give back that which I have taken, according to the hearts of men?

All My words are true and will not return void... *They will accomplish My purpose.* And though they seem to darken in your eyes, and though they seem to have passed away, due to the disobedience of men, wait... *Wait for it... Wait upon The Lord, and you will see My glory!... For My words never pass away! And My will can not be overturned, for all was known to Me from the beginning.*

Therefore, I give to one and take from another...

And that taken from the one is also given to the other...

I am The Lord.

2/14/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
I Am God, He Who Gives and Takes Away *cont.*

Therefore, there is no need to fear or doubt... *Only share in My tears and know, I AM THE LORD.*
Wait and see, beloved... *Watch, how all that which seemed to tarry in your eyes is fulfilled, fulfilled in ways you
had not considered, all to the glory of My name.*

Trust in Me, therefore...

For all I do is right and good, all I do is to one end...

And it shall surely profit, according to My purpose.

Therefore wait, and pray...

For I AM HE.

2/17/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During An Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
I AM HE

My sons and daughters, from the beginning I AM WHO I AM and shall be... Even to the end, I AM HE...

From everlasting to everlasting, I AM, says The Lord...

And in this shall you rest and have peace.

No longer bind yourselves to what you see, nor concern yourselves with the things of this world and its evil ways. Free yourselves by the knowledge I have given you, by the understanding of who I am... *Freedom in the knowing, I AM HE...*

I HAVE DEFEATED THE WORLD! I have overcome your sins! Death is put to death because of Me!... Lo, I have defeated you also, if you would only surrender your life. I gave up My life in place of yours, so you may receive of My life!... Behold, I AM RISEN! Death is turned backward!... Only life is, and shall be!

Therefore, I ask you, how long will you withhold? How long will you wait before you let go?!... When will you fly?! When will you believe?... **BELIEVE!** And you shall also **KNOW**. Hold onto Me therefore, because I am He who holds onto you...

*Have I not already told you,
"Peace is in the knowing that I AM WHO I AM,
And you are in life because of Me"?*...

You were made for Me!...

Created for love's purpose!

I created you in My image, and gave you My breath, My life... *Therefore, this is life: I AM HE!...*

Beloved, you worry... *Yet I AM HE*. Beloved, you weep... *Yet I AM HE*. Beloved, you stumble... *Yet I AM HE*. Beloved, your hearts tear and break over all these sorrows... *Yet I AM HE*. Beloved, you struggle and are in turmoil, you feel lost... *Yet I AM HE!* You grasp and have no understanding... *Yet I AM HE!* You are persecuted by those you love... *Yet I AM HE!* The world hates you... *Yet I AM HE!* Everything you have is passing away... *Yet I AM HE!* Your eyes go blind, your ears become deaf, death comes to take you into darkness... **YET... I AM HE!**

Do you not understand?!...

I AM ENOUGH!...

The One who knows! The One who sees!

2/17/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During An Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

I AM HE *cont.*

Everything you suffer, I suffer. Every tear you shed, I cry. Everything you long to be, yet are unable, I shall be for you... You are weak... *I AM STRONG!* You fall apart... *I restore!* You die... *And My life rushes in!* You sin... *And I overcome!* You hate... *And I forgive!* You hurt another... *And I heal!* You turn from Me... *Yet I remain faithful.*

No matter the time or the season, in every moment of your life...

My beloved, I AM HE! I am married unto you!...

I AM HE! Says The Lord.

2/28/11 **From YahuShua HaMashiach -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock
Hearts Revealed

Trust is greater than obedience... Yet there can be no obedience without trust...

Therefore I must also remove this table, for My sheep go astray and in them is no belief. They all act as Martha... Even every one of them retains Thomas' error. And still I see among them a greater error than these... I see among them a faith, which is built upon a man, My own servant...

And where do they run?! And to whom do they go to seek wisdom?! And when have they made time for Me, that I should be their Foremost?!... Yet to most, "I am The Lord", but only at their convenience... Foolishness and great folly!

The time has come, and they slide backward!

The time is here, and they fall back to sleep!

I am come!...

And they return to the world at every opportunity!

I am poured out...

Blood pours down and many tears!...

And their hearts harden!

Therefore from among this little flock, who have MY OWN WORD in their midst, shall I gather but a very few. I shall allow them this week, and the next, and then this table shall cease. For it is time for all to choose, it is time for them to make their choice... *To decide.*

*It is time for the whole of My flock,
To see their faith for what sort it truly is,
For them to discover if they truly believe...*

It is time to try their trust.

I am The Lord...

It is time.

Little flock, it is time to choose... It is time to be tested, to see whether or not your belief is true... For your trust to be tried, and your faith to be revealed, for what sort it is... Therefore, I am bringing this table to a close.

*For you have not sought My face,
In all times in which I have called to you...*

And you did not turn to Me swiftly, when you were troubled...

*And when I gave you correction, many of you turned to Me a deaf ear...
And of My servants, these you have also refused to hear...*

*Instead, you cast judgment and blame upon them
For their message, which came from ME.*

*Therefore, because you have refused Me,
And some of you have found fault with My servants,
And do continually neigh amongst yourselves, one against the other...*

In where judgment enters your heart and forgiveness flees away...

This table is brought to a close.

And because some of you refuse to be separate, from those who have hated both Me and My Word, who also speak evil of My servants... *This table is brought to a close.*

And because some of you, still to this day, have refused to reach out the hand and give to those in need, even to My own beloved who I Myself have put in front of you... Even some of you, who do give, do so begrudgingly... *Therefore is this table brought to a close.*

For those seated at My table are given much...

And ALL I have spoken is required of them.

And for this reason, some of you have treated My table with contempt, while still others have made this table liken unto the detestable churches of men, following in their way.

3/2/11 From YahuShua HaMashiach -
A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock
Brought to a Close *cont.*

And worse still, some of you have built your faiths upon My servants and this table... *Then Me... I WILL NOT SHARE MY GLORY! Nor is there any other Stone, upon which one shall be broken! Nor any other Foundation upon which one shall stand!... For The Foundation is One! Purely One!... I am that foundation! I alone am He!*

*For I am a Great King!...
Whose power has no limits, whose love is without end!...*

And I will surely correct and discipline all those I love.

Therefore is this table brought to a close. Therefore are you left alone, without My shepherds, with My chief husbandman hidden from you... My mouthpiece removed from your hearing...
Yet you are not alone, and you must choose... Coming face to face with the image you see in the mirror, so your eyes may be opened to the truth of who you really are... So you may acknowledge your need and confess all these hidden things you have concealed by pretense, in where you have deceived yourselves.

It is time to truly bring your hearts forward, and be healed...

*Or to My bitter sadness, fall away,
And return to the world and the evils thereof.*

It is time to choose, it is time to fall...

*To fall into Me unreservedly,
Or to fall away from Me and walk through dry places.*

It is time for all to be revealed and your decisions to be made...

For I can tarry no longer.

3/7/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear
Consider

Thus says The Lord: I, The Lord your God, have brought you up as My own children... *Lo, I have nourished you with good food, with very fine food, and with satisfying drink. I have come to dwell in the midst of you, and among you I have performed signs and humbled many... Yea, among you I did speak and reveal My voice to you...*

Behold, My heart was laid open before your eyes...

And into your ears I did speak...

*As a harpist playing soft music, beautiful music,
Plucking each string with delicate fingers,
I revealed the song of My heart to you...*

*With precise strokes, in gentle tones of healing,
With many notes of unending love,
And by soothing vibrations of peace,
Did the sound of My love speak...*

And I, even I, The Lord of Hosts, did not withhold from you.

For among you did I also display My words of wrath and My words of great sorrow. Even the fierceness of My anger was not hidden from you; neither did I hide the full measure of My recompense. The full weight of My judgment, I did not withhold from you, for I caused it to pass before your eyes. And into the ears of My servants did I speak of My indignation, which I must bring against all peoples of the earth... *And still, I am not known... I am hidden from your eyes, for you will not believe.*

I am The Lord, and I do not change. I nourish My young children, I strengthen the backs of My servants; and among the old and heavy-laden, I uphold them and stand them up straight... *And still, I am made to stand outside, My own people push Me to the side. In the outer rooms, I am made to wait for My due time.*

Lo, among those who are called by My own name, I am made into an idol!... *There is no life in it! Foolish children! The glory of this people is a dead flower... There is no life in it! The sun has gone down on their false glory, and no more shall any light shine upon them... The light has darkened, their eyes are darkened...*

Behold, the kingdoms of men will rise and they shall raise themselves up, though night has fallen. And out of deep darkness the kingdoms of men will rise, and make themselves one by treason. And by many deceits and false promises, by vanities and vain flatteries, shall they come together in one... By the heaping up of lies, one upon another.

Even unto heaven shall they raise themselves up, until their pride has risen high and their arrogance is puffed up beyond compare, until their loftiness flies high above all kingdoms of the earth... From those of ancient times, even to this day, shall they raise themselves up. For no kingdom has seen such loftiness, such expressions of vanity and loftiness, exhortations of unity and peace, expectations of safety from wrath... Protection against the hand of The Almighty, from Him who sits on high.

Yet I shall bring calamity in waves! And by the strength of My hand shall the weight of calamity pile up, one atop another!... The full measure of My punishment bringing forth destruction without respite! Escape shall flee away, safety shall be a distant memory, and shelter shall not be found!... Forcing the rebellious into the rocks, the mighty into the clefts of the rocks, and the kings of the earth into the caves of the mountains. Under the crags of the rocks shall they seek shelter... From the least of them to the greatest, they shall seek to hide themselves from the face of Him who sits on the throne and from the wrath of The Lamb!

3/7/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

Consider *cont.*

There shall be no peace at all! And the unity of the nations shall be eaten up, as the caterpillar devours the newly sprouted vine, as the worms beneath the ground eat up the roots. All of it shall wither, until the spark of the fire comes and sets the whole field ablaze!... By a spark and by a flame of fire, by a strike from the dark clouds, shall the flame be kindled by My own hand!...

FOR I AM GOD!...

*Even I am He who formed the earth
And all you see in the heavens...*

*He who set all the foundations and called creation forth,
By the word of His power and the vastness of His knowledge...*

Causing all things to be.

Lo, I made the matrix, and placed all things in their proper places, setting all things in order... I am He who formed it. I know all the hidden parts... Even the most minute detail, by which all things are made, is known to Me. Behold, I see the inward parts... From the innermost depths, to that which can not be seen by man, all is known to Me.

Before Me is the whole of creation, at all times... For no distance is far from Me, no measure is too great for Me, and no weight is too heavy for Me. And that which is beyond your comprehension is known to Me every morning, and every evening I behold the whole of creation and consider.

Who are these I have made? And what man have I brought forth from the dust of the earth, that I might share My glory with him?... There are none worthy. There is none, formed from the dust of the earth, who know Me. There is not one who is righteous... No, not one... Not one who is like Me. All seek to return to that from which they came.

*Yet I came down to them, in the image in which I formed them,
So they might receive of Me and have life...*

*That they might share in My wisdom and find healing,
Great peace in My love,
Exchanging their life for Mine...*

*That they might roam free in My creation,
Close to Me, at My side, always...*

*Until their first days are called ancient,
And their latter days, laughter...*

Years beyond number...

Thousands of years passing as the setting of the sun...

*Millions of days passing by,
As a breeze caressing the face of the forever young...*

Each one remembered as yesterday.

3/7/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

Consider *cont.*

*Little flock, seek My glory and look to My Righteousness,
For The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand!...*

Look into My eyes!

*Open your ears to My voice!
For the mouth of The Lord has spoken!*

Return to the first works...

It is time to be consumed in your First Love.

For indeed I have taken from you My lampstand; and this table, from you it must pass away... *For I do what is right by My children...* That you may now come to Me without reservation, that you might put away all these childish things. Are you still without knowledge? Are you still without understanding?... *The humble receive of My gifts, and the pure in heart shall behold My face, forever.*

Yet among you I see some who seek elsewhere for fulfillment, who run to and fro in the earth, even in the heart and in the mind, seeking here a little and there a little... That they might find peace to calm their minds, to ease their troubled hearts... That their lusts might be fulfilled and their desires met, leaving them empty once again. *This should not be, little children... This should not be.*

And what is this I see also? And what is this, which has entered into My ears from among you?... *I see a flock seeking always after something new, as though you had itching ears.* And when I grow quiet, and remove My mouthpiece from you, how is it you seek to fill it with another, and bring forth another to speak in his place, though I have not spoken? Yet from the overflow of the heart, it was brought forth. For you are not yet able to discern the voice of The Lord from your own, nor are you able to discern the voice of recollection from that which I speak into the air.

For into the air I have indeed spoken, that the world may hear and be warned. And though their ears are very dull, and their hearts are like adamant stones, it has surely entered in! Yet by My Spirit, I speak into the ears of My appointed prophets... And behold, My song is heard, and My indignation is written. *For I am The Lord, and I do not change... From The beginning I am God, and to the end I AM HE!*

*Therefore, I have moved backward,
For YOU have moved backward, O faithless children...*

Yes, I have stepped back from you...

*That you might strain to hear and stumble in your walk,
That you might lose your strength and fall down heavily...*

That you might break...

That you might choose Me in your need...

*That you might rush forward in your anxiety,
And grab hold of Me, and remember.*

3/7/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

Consider *cont.*

For I have called to you many times, yet you have not come to Me without condition. I have spoken a multitude of words, yet you retain no knowledge, nor have you given heed. I have served you food and much drink from My own table, yet you are not satisfied.

Therefore these scales must fall from your eyes, and these stumbling blocks must be removed, lest My name be further polluted among you... *For My name is holy! And My food, holy! And the liquid in My cup, holy and without blame.* If I do not remove these things, you will be forever striving, yet making no ground. If I do not remove these things, upon which you lean so heavily, your cracked reed shall break, and you shall be severely injured when it pierces your side as you fall upon it.

Yet My words are pure and set beneath the feet of My beloved... A solid foundation, a sure Way for all who believe. My words are a strong staff in the hand of all who do them, and those who place *all* their trust in Me will never falter... *For though My words pierce, they also bring healing, and when My Word speaks, the ears of the deaf are opened; when the light of My Word shines, sight is restored to the blind.*

Yes, the word of My mouth convicts, to set your steps aright... *Behold, The word of The Lord straightens the paths of all who give heed to My words and do them...* For I am The Lord, and My wisdom produces a bounty, preparing My way before Me.

Therefore, I will now cease from speaking, for you are not yet able to partake of the fullness of My words, nor can you endure the length of My speech. Therefore I will pause now, so you may consider and prepare your hearts, so you may consider your God and the name of The Lord, and the works that I have done from everlasting even to this time... Declaring that which has passed as though it were present, and that which is to come as though it was fulfilled already... *Even from the beginning.*

Consider the fear of The Lord and gain wisdom; consider the knowledge of The Lord, so your understanding may be full... *Partake of the fullness of this tree, and consider the root thereof.*

Little flock, see the word of The Lord!..

Drink deeply from this vine...

*And consider My Mercy and the name of My Love,
That you may know Him, that we may be one.*

Consider, for it is time!...

The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand!

The Day of Refinement is here!

Says The Lord.

3/12/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

Come Fly Away with Me

Thus says The Light, thus says The Lord of All Creation, thus says The Giver of Life and Pure Love... The God who is salvation... He who is The First and The Last, The Author of Life... He who causes to be: Do you know Me? Do you know Me, young children?! Do you remember Me?... Do you know Me?!...

*Beloved, look upon Me!...
Behold the face of The Lord, your God!*

Look upon Me! Do you see Me upon the tree?!...

Behold, I am come down!

I have come down! I have broken death's hold forever!... *It is broken and put beneath My feet! And though the dead yet sleep, I cease not from beholding their place... I know where they are. They are not forgotten, they have not passed away... I know exactly where they are! Behold, I was lifted up and I am come down... I am risen up!... And all those who sleep shall also rise!*

Therefore, again I ask you, do you know Me?... Do you know who I am?!...
*Look upon Me! Look upon the face of your Redeemer, your Life, your God!... STOP! Stop looking elsewhere!... Look upon the face of pure love! Look upon the face of LIFE without end!
Look! LOOK! LOOK upon Me! My blood pours down still... Drink of it! This is not the end! This is but the beginning!... COME TO ME! Do you thirst? Are you in need? What is it you wait for? Why are your countenances downcast?... Look upon Me!...*

I am here! I have not yet departed!...

This is the beginning!...

This is where we begin, says The Lord.

Therefore beloved, draw very near, and grow rapidly under the shadow of My healing wings, in where I shall surely lift you up. Beloved, we shall fly away together, as you behold My face and look upon your Redeemer. As you search My heart and touch My scars, our joy shall be fulfilled, and your hunger shall be satisfied and your thirst quenched.

Therefore, now is the time to begin again in Me...

*To walk in Me, making Me your treasure,
Your one and only consuming passion...*

Your First Love... Says The Lord.

3/14/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Pangs

Thus says The Lord: What is the high branch of the palm tree to that of the weeping willow?... *They know not each other's place...*

Each bears seed after its own kind, yet the ground beneath remains unyielding. And without the rain, their leaf fades and their seed flees into the dust, never to rise again.

They know nothing of their need, nor are they able to speak, for they are but trees. Therefore, they are cut down as the cedars. They are broken down when calamity overtakes them, washed away by the fierce waters thereof... Who will mourn their passing, or search out their seed, that they might be revived in another place?

My people, hear My words and be very sad...

Yea, mourn for yourselves...

*Wail for your neighbors and family,
And let your hearts be very heavy
Over all these nations and peoples
Who have forgotten Me.*

*For the pangs must increase and contract,
The bearing down must come quickly,
Lest the seed be lost and the child fails to come forth...*

*For if I do not bring it forth, says The Lord,
It shall surely die before seeing the light of day...*

It is time.

3/25/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Reasonable Service

Thus says The Lord: Blessed is that servant of Mine who seeks out the poor, whose heart is eager to help the needy, for they know My ways and seek to please Me. Blessed also is My servant who gives out of the abundance they have received, for they walk in My ways. Yet most blessed is My servant who gives from their lack, for they do justly, love mercy, and walk humbly with their God... *Lo, they have understood.*

Yet woe to the servant who ignores the poor, and draws back their hand from reaching out to the needy, while they sit at ease in their abundance. For great lack and much desolation are coming, coming quickly, to take from their abundance and to leave their houses desolate, to remove all they withheld!... *That their eyes might be opened and their hearts softened, for these have yet to truly know Me.*

Woe also to My servant who feels they are in lack, and have refused to give even the smallest amount, for only tears and great sorrow await them... *For they have not known Me, having learned nothing from the poor widow¹.*

Little flock, have you learned nothing from My Word?! Have you so quickly forgotten all My Letters, in where I have written to you by the pen of My prophets?!

*For indeed, who you choose defines what you do,
As I have already taught you.*

And who are the poor and the needy?...

How have you treated them, while entreating Me?

Do not lie to yourselves, little children. Every one of you who live in these United States, who have sat at this table, want for nothing. And every one of you who live in the modern cities and towns, with their many luxuries and devices, also lack for nothing... *Shall you mince words over a dollar, while others sit upon the ground and seek to draw water from a pit?! Shall you covet five dollars or even ten while you drive about in your automobiles, and yet your brothers and sisters overseas willingly walk miles to preach My Word, with joy, even unto their dying breath?! And still, some of you sit at ease in your padded chairs, punching the keys, saying within yourselves, "I am delivered"... You are NOT delivered!*

From the power of sin, yes My children, I have delivered you... *Yet some of you remain married to this world! And those married must remain so. For no bride is to be shared, nor shall any spotted garment be worn at the wedding. For I am come to gather My bride, and I will surely marry her at the time appointed... Yet those who remain married to another, even to themselves, can by no means be joined unto Me, lest adultery be brought into the house of The Lord.*

Choose therefore!...

*Choose Me wholeheartedly, and in truth, with fervent love,
And entreat Me at every opportunity...*

That our joy may be full!

3/25/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Reasonable Service *cont.*

My beloved, you are My treasure! Yet some of you count yourselves as first, having loved another more than Me, therefore you must be last. For The Lord your God is no respecter of persons. I search the hearts and minds of all people! And that discipline reserved for the churches of men, is it not also for you, even to a greater degree? Or have you never read the Scripture, where I said, *"For everyone, to whom much is given, from him much will be required; and to whom much has been committed, of him they will ask the more"?*... Therefore choose, make your decision... *It is time!*

Beloved, I want you to be with Me, where I am!

I want My servants to fly away with Me!...

But first, there are many broken wings which need mending.

I am The Lord.

1. Mark 12:41-44

3/26/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Latter Rains Have Been Poured Out, Yet Who Has Opened Their Mouth to Receive? Says The Lord

Thus says The Lord to His little flock: *Obey My word! Seek My heart! For only those who obey My Word know Me, and only those who follow Me shall walk in safety. Go your own way, in spite of My words, and you shall surely stumble... Troubles shall overtake you, and many tears.*

Beloved, I have removed this table, and commanded My servant to be silent, save when I command him to speak or cause him to write My words. And still some of you have yet to truly seek Me, that you might confess your heart, that I might heal your need. Nor do you consume My words as the starving man consumes bread, nor is your thirst like that of the man lost in the desert, seeking to quench his thirst; neither have you rushed forward to take My hand, that I may lead you out of this darkness, out of this desolate land. For darkness has come to consume this world, and desolations shall shortly overtake this land... *And still, some of you do not believe.*

Therefore, I will no more speak to you in the former manner, and that which I have spoken already shall no more be placed before your eyes in fellowship, until the time be changed. And that which remains shall be made complete, it shall be finished and put on open display... *If you so choose to partake of it, if you so choose to obey it, if you so choose to write My words upon your hearts.*

No more shall you seek out My teachers in My stead. For I command them to be silent, unless The Word of My mouth speaks and commands them, or My Spirit moves them to answer. No more shall you go round about... *No more shall you place your trust in any man.*

Seek My face only, and abide in steadfast trust...

Trust which must be...

*The kind of which you have not known,
The kind of which only I can give,
The kind of which comes from KNOWING, I AM THE LORD...*

*Rejoicing always in My will, no matter the time or the season...
Saying Amen and giving thanks without ceasing, to the praise of My glory.*

*Remember My words, write them upon your hearts,
Both the former and the latter...*

For I do not change.

3/29/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Timothy, For David and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Regarding David's request for funds to build a schoolhouse*

A Just Cause

Thus says The Lord to His servant: I shall not provide for that which shall shortly come to ruin. Rather, I have come to take what is Mine, and to destroy...

I shall not build only to destroy... *I shall take, then shall I knock down.* For all which man has made, and built up, must be brought down... *Brought to ruin when calamity upon calamity overtakes them.* For they shall indeed build, yet I shall surely destroy. They shall fight against Me, and My wrath shall speak on My behalf, against all who oppose Me!

Therefore, only that which is most needful shall be given, as I command. And no more shall My servants go roundabout when they hear no answer; nor shall they go roundabout when My answer is not to their liking. For Timothy is My prophet and he shall speak for Me, and by him shall I give My commands. Yet let not your countenance fall, nor let your heart grow heavy, for I shall surely take from this earth all who are Mine... *I shall surely gather My own.*

So then, consider the needs of My beloved very carefully...

*Consider the fear of The Lord and the glory of His majesty,
And the love of your Redeemer.*

*See with your heart,
Look no more with your eyes...*

For My cause is just, and My judgments righteous.

My flock is small and My workers are few, yet that which is required shall be done, and that which must be comes quickly. Therefore, prepare for safety, and open your mouth in truth always, seeking always to be the last partaker of that which I provide.

Seek only to serve, to do what is good and well-pleasing in My eyes...

*For if you truly do these things in My name,
Bringing Me glory by your example,
You shall indeed be last in their eyes...*

Yet first in Mine...

I am The Lord.

4/4/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Needs of the Many and the Needs of the Few

Thus says The Lord: I have spoken and will answer yet again, so you may obey My voice and know My will in these small matters... *And though these matters may be small, the matters of the heart are by no means small in My eyes.* For I know the needs of the many and the needs of the few, even of this very small flock which stumbles and seeks always to be accepted. They have yet to understand My ways, nor have they seen with the new eyes I have given them, nor are they able to look upon My glory, so they may understand of what sort it truly is...

For I have indeed revealed My glory...

Yet who, upon this earth, accepts Me as I am?

Therefore, the needs of the many are the same as the needs of the few, yet neither understand their need, nor are they able to receive it when it comes. Yet I will speak to these small matters, for they are worthy to be used for edification in faith. And I will speak for the sake of My servants who ask, so they may perform My will as I set it forth, exactly as I speak it to them, even as I have spoken it plainly already. And though their brothers and sisters do not cease from adding to it and taking from it, to justify themselves, from among them also have I reserved a remnant. Of My servants I require obedience, servants who obey My voice, with a sincere willingness to follow My every word, as it is... *Servants who walk always in trust, in accordance with their knowledge of The Holy, and by the love and grace of The Blessed, in which they are accepted, receiving strength in their times of weakness.*

For I am The Lord...

And My ways are high above.

Yet your ways are from below... *Your understanding, linear.* By no means can My ways be understood by human power, nor are men able to measure them by human means. My ways need only be trusted and followed... *This is faith.* For whatsoever I think, is. And whatsoever I decree bears fruit in righteousness, whether I speak by My strength in sternness, or in the softness of My love to reveal My favor... *I am The Lord.* For from one I take, and behold, I give to another; or from one I remove, that another may receive. Lo, I block the way of some, while opening the way for others... *I am The Lord, and I shall do My pleasure.*

*For before Me is all creation, at all times;
The beginning and the end I know...*

Yea, all of human history is before My eyes...

*Yes, from the dawning of Adam, to the new day without end,
I have beheld it and considered...*

Eternity, I know.

Therefore, those who trust in idols shall die with them; and those who forsake My ways shall walk in darkness; and those who know of Me, yet go their own way, shall wail and bring forth many tears... *Yet those who know Me, and seek to walk with Me, shall mount up with wings like eagles and fly with Me.*

4/4/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Needs of the Many and the Needs of the Few *cont.*

Now consider My servant, Timothy, for he shall travel far and wide when his day comes. And in that day he shall turn away from his own people, he shall forsake his countrymen and travel to far nations, to those who sincerely hunger and thirst for Me and My Word.

Yet before I snatch him away to distant lands and peoples, his legacy shall be fire and brimstone, and great destruction upon the cities; even upon the houses of all who fight against him shall he leave his mark by fire, hail and flooding rains; and the places of the false prophets, who withstand him, shall be made into dung hills, places for flies to gather, refuse piled up in heaps in the waste places... *Then shall they know, I AM THE LORD, and a prophet of God had walked among them!*

For the word of MY prophets shall by no means fall to the ground; I will perform every word I cause them to speak!... *And the glory of men shall be severely humbled! The pride of men shall be broken down heavily! And the arrogance of men shall bring ruin upon their own heads!*

For I, even I, AM THE LORD!...

The Lord of Hosts is My name!

4/11/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Deliverance

Thus says The Lord: My heart is so very heavy, My eyes shed tears without end... What shall I say then?... Shall I turn My face from all this evil, from all this murder and violence which has come, and shall break forth quickly as a flood of blood and tears, to cover the land in death and great mourning? Shall I turn back from My purpose? Shall I turn My back from Israel and let them burn?...

For I tell you, Jacob is about to stumble, Israel is about to make a grave error. Behold, the nations shall turn their backs as her enemies gather, and shut their eyes as they seek to strike her from existence. Yet I shall not turn My back, nor will I turn My face from My purpose. And though it greatly pains My heart, for I take no pleasure in the destruction of the wicked, My wrath shall be satisfied! My anger must be felt!... Let My name resound!

For many shall cry for peace, yet there shall be no peace; and many shall seek safety, yet there is no refuge to be found. For the hearts of all men shall sink, and many hearts shall fail them for fear; profound confusion shall overtake them, because of those things coming to pass before their eyes... Lo, even many will turn aside and depart from Me, while still others who have hated Me shall bow down and give Me glory.

For there is but One Refuge and One Way to be found...

*In Mashiach ONLY shall you find refuge from all these troubles;
Through Him ONLY have I opened the way.*

Yet in the world you will not find Him, nor is your place of rest and worship here on Earth, nor is it in any of these houses made of brick and wood, all these abominable temples and churches made by human hands. For what I have prepared can not be seen with the eyes, nor can it be attained by human means or mere proclamation. Yet within the hearts of My own it is clearly seen, and upon the lips of My bride the testimony is clearly heard, for The Kingdom of Heaven dwells there!

For that which has entered into the hearts of the chosen shall soon be realized; and that which has entered into the hearts of the wicked shall return upon their own heads, for hate brings forth suffering and violence. Yet the love of The Son brings Salvation... Escape upon healing wings! For those of the world must be left in the world, and those not of the world must be taken out of the world, that My wrath may fully come upon the cities and high places of men.

The short reign of evil has come! Lo, it shall reach new heights of wickedness, and darkness shall overflow! Yet the name of The Lord God of Israel shall resound loudly in all the earth! For the power of God shall be put on open display, before all peoples! The judgments of God shall fall hard upon every nation!...

My people, call upon the name of The Lord in your darkest hour!

For it is time for the name of mercy and pure righteousness to be glorified!...

*It is time for God's Salvation to be revealed to the first election,
For the supplications of His people to be heard and fulfilled to the fullest!...*

4/11/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Deliverance cont.

“YahuShua is my shepherd; I shall not want...

*He makes me lie down in green pastures,
He leads me beside the still waters, He restores my soul;
He leads me in the paths of righteousness for His name’s sake.*

*Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death,
I will fear no evil, for You are with me;
Your rod and Your staff, they comfort me.*

*You prepare a table before me in the presence of my enemies,
You anoint my head with oil, My cup runs over...*

*Surely goodness and mercy
Shall follow me all the days of my life,
And I will dwell in the house of YaHuWaH, forever”...*

LET THEM BE DELIVERED! Says The Lord.

The Lord God has spoken and speaks still, and shall come down with a shout. Therefore, cup your ears and listen, hear the word of The Lord Most High, and heed all of His Commandments. Seek out His presence, that you may abide under the shadow of His power, that you may dwell in His goodness, with thanksgiving... *Pure worship in love...*

The Presence of The Almighty is a consuming fire, a purifying flame. The cloud of The Almighty is a covering for all who put their trust in Him...

The Sanctuary of His peace is in His Holy One, and none shall fear who abide in Him. Though the terror of The Lord comes upon all nations, it shall not approach the penitent, nor shall the trembling of the humble continue without comfort... For The Lord God has a Holy One, and in Him is the loving mercy of God revealed. In His bosom are healing tears and laughter, joy beyond compare, the fullness of love... Life without end.

Behold... The Lord has come down to look upon the rage of the nations, to behold the hearts of men. The Mighty One has come down to gather His own, to take from among them the penitent, the humble of heart... Those who do justly and have loved mercy, whose eyes long to look upon their King... Those whose hands reach out for His healing touch, whose fingers know His wounds, whose lips have tasted of the divine gift... Drinking from His cup, always.

Therefore, take pleasure in all His words, whether soft or hard, for He is a great King and His mercy has no end. His love is complete, His fullness is life without end... *His power and truth, absolute...* His knowledge surpasses time and space, His wisdom is older than the stars. Put all your trust in The Holy One, therefore! There is no other!... *It is time! SHOUT HIS NAME!*

4/18/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For Bethany, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

A Wellspring of Love

Thus says The Lord to His well beloved, those who seek to be cared for and comforted in the presence of The Almighty, where loving-kindness overflows, where broken wings are tended in grace, mended in love, and prepared for flight: Beloved, My love for you is great! My love is without end! You are My treasure, the apple of My eye, long-awaited.

Beloved, hear the voice of your Redeemer, and accept My warm embrace. Open your eyes also, so you may see and behold My image. For I was marred more than any man, the blood of the holy sacrifice covered Me, yet I am risen up in glory, clothed in grace, and seated forever at the right hand of The Father! For My love was put on open display, that My beloved might be unified in My body, even as the love of My passion continues on forever, revealed in the endurance of these scars.

Bethany, come close and partake of Me fully, for My love is never withheld; yea, reach out your hand and place it in Mine. Open your heart to Me and come and lay yourself upon this altar, rest upon this Living Stone, for I am He... *Beloved, I AM HE!*

Withhold not, and reveal this love I have given you. Take it, and with arms outstretched bestow it upon all who are willing to receive of it. For many are coming from near and far to share in My Gospel, to find peace in the midst of great chaos... *Behold the great multitude who seeks shelter, who have come forth from the midst of all these crumbling walls, crying out, "Lord, why have you not delivered us?! Why do troubles surround us on every side?!"*

*Look how the ill of the flock seek out their Shepherd,
Yet the desolate fail to call upon Me in their time of need...*

Therefore, let all those who return to Me bear fruit worthy of repentance...

*And let all those who forsake Me toil in the valley,
Until darkness closes in.*

Yet let those who return to Me as little children be taken and hidden, that they may drink deeply of grace, being restored as they behold My glory. Let their hearts be healed, every rent mended fully. For this is The Love of God, His Salvation, Life Without End, He who is steadfast in His purpose and never-changing, whose love abides forever: *YahuShua HaMashiach, The Only King and Lord of Hosts!... The Loving Mercy of God, who was and is and is to come, The Almighty... Immanu El... I AM.*

*Therefore, beloved, prepare for My coming,
And speak of My love without ceasing, and make room...*

*For the storm is already overhead,
And many are about to seek shelter...*

Says The Lord.

4/22/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Regarding Easter*

Join Not in the Error of the People

Thus says The Lord YahuShua: *Those who knowingly celebrate Easter, and its deplorable traditions, hate My resurrection.*

Thus says The One who sees, The One who knows: *Join not in the error of the people, have no part in their sin...
I am The Lord.*

*For those who refuse My correction are foolish, and those who refuse to repent will walk through very dry places.
For the pride of men is a heavy stone, which increases in weight each day it remains unbroken.*

Join not in the error of the people...

Have no part in their sin...

Says The Lord.

4/25/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
My Own

Thus says The Lord: Behold, I have taken My word, which is My own, and have placed it upon the page once again, in accordance with My will... *That it should bring forth praise to My glory.* See how I have made it one, by these two, and have placed it in My book, that I may now receive glory and much praise among My own... *And that it may also bring forth many heated faces among the arrogant, and gnashing of teeth among the rebellious, and scoffing among the insolent and the wayward.*

And from these Letters of My choosing, I have removed the names of My servants, lest they take My glory to themselves, and further stumble on account of that which I have caused them to hear... *I will not share My glory.* And woe to those who take My words to themselves for evil gain, or speak them in their own names for their own glory... *Lo, punishment is reserved for those who take from My words or add thereto!*

For these Letters are Mine; all these Volumes are truth. For that which proceeds from Me is truth, even as the Scriptures... *One Author, One Source, the same... And I shall surely do whatsoever I choose with all that is Mine.*

For I am The Lord, I AM HE...

*He who swears by Himself, for there is none greater,
He who does all things in accordance with the counsel of His own will.*

For My jealousy has not subsided over My beloved, nor has My love abated for My servants... *I shall defend My own fiercely!* Neither are My sons, whom I have called unto great service, forsaken; neither have they escaped My eye... *For as many as I love I rebuke and chasten, making them meet for The Master's use, once again.*

For I tell you plainly: Some have went their own way, while others stumble, bruising themselves. And still others have taken up a bitter cause against My servant, Timothy, in where they have lifted up their hand against Me to their own hurt, while kicking their foot against a stone... *Let them fall! Says The Lord. Let them be brought down to the ground! Declares The Lord. For I know My own, and they shall surely stand up again, when I see fit to uplift them, when their heart is made empty by a heart bled dry, by a spirit which is fully broken, whereby they have placed themselves upon the altar.*

I am The Lord, and that which is required shall be, and that which I have purposed shall be established. Yet let not your imaginations fool you, nor consider in your own mind the outcome, for My way is perfect... *The end of which can not be known by those of the flesh, until it is accomplished, looked upon with new eyes and understood by a heart in union with The Mashiach.*

*Therefore I am calling those, who have departed in heart and in mind, to return!...
For by evil speech and unwarranted clamor have they removed themselves far from Me...*

*I am calling them to lay themselves down, to repent fully, not only in heart but in action,
That I may receive them to Myself, that they may be fully renewed in The Beloved.*

*Yet if they will not return, they shall surely be cut off,
And others shall stand in their places...*

I AM THE LORD.

4/29/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Self-appointed Prophet, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding someone who added "prophet" to his name, and spoke against the Word of The Lord in The Letters
Subject to No Man

Thus says The Lord: *Is My Word in need of confirmation by men without knowledge? Is the Word of My mouth subject to the words of men, whose understanding remains lacking, whose power is of no use at all? Shall My words be made subject to the approval of any self-appointed prophet, teacher, pastor, or preacher? Shall flesh usurp the things of God? Can mortal man ascend above the throne of The Eternal? Shall the created rule over The Creator, or the corrupt sit as judge over The Holy? Shall the churches of men attempt to occupy My throne and not be cast down?*

*For I tell you, ALL flesh shall be humbled in the day of The Lord!
The whole world shall be bowed down!...*

*For all creation is subject to The Word of God!
And every living creature is put into subjection
To The Authority from on high!...*

*Nothing in the earth beneath, or in the heavens above,
Can escape the will of The Sovereign Lord!...*

For I AM!...

From everlasting to everlasting, I AM YAHUWAH!

Therefore, O son of men, tell Me now if you are able: What are the names of My servants, and by what name are they called? Have they come out to honor Me in their own names? By what name have I called to them? Or have they so highly esteemed themselves, as to name themselves according to the gift? Are they so skilled in knowledge and cleverness of speech, that they may now appoint themselves to a certain office, without first being called?...

The gift is Mine! And I bestow it upon whomever I wish, whenever I choose! For I call My servants out from among them, I appoint every office, and I Myself number their steps before them! For My gifts are given through the Spirit, and must also be received in Me! They are in no wise open to claim, nor shall anyone on Earth assign them! For only those in union with The Messiah are able to walk in them!... I AM THE LORD! I, ALONE, SEARCH THE HEARTS AND MINDS! I, ALONE, KNOW THE HEARTS OF ALL MEN!...

For indeed, many are called, yet few are chosen.

Therefore give heed to My speech, for thus declares The Lord:

*The highly esteemed shall be abandoned,
The self-appointed shall be severely abased,
And shall become slaves in the Day of The Lord's anger.*

5/2/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Jason, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding the hateful and violent reaction Jason received, while reading The Lord's Letters outside a church

The Word of The Lord Shall Be Heard

Thus says The Lord: It is written, *"The heart of this people has waxed gross, their ears are very dull of hearing and their eyes they have shut; lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and be fully converted... And I should heal them."*

Therefore My son, return not again to that place. For the ground upon which you have walked shall remain, but that which was before your eyes shall not remain... *Even all of it shall be consumed! Says The Lord. For I shall take that which belongs to Me, and that remaining shall be removed!... Removed from My sight!* For I am The Lord who sees, The One who knows.

*And in the day, which comes quickly,
I shall rise up in My witnesses and in them My voice shall resound...*

*Behold, My words shall burst forth from their lips,
A strong wind pushing the hearers backward!
And the people shall be oppressed!...*

*For the word of The Lord shall be heard
And weigh heavily upon them!*

In that day, My servants shall have no need of scripts or prepared speeches; they shall take nothing with them. And the devices of men shall be of no use to them; for one in the inner rooms will hear, even as those who stand outside. And when My servants speak, My words shall strike the people hard upon their chests, sinking deep into the heart of every hearer... *Behold, My words shall pass through the multitudes, as the hidden strength of the sun passes through the earth unseen.*

Behold! Those afar off and those behind shall hear!...

*For even that which I speak in a whisper,
Or in quiet passion, shall enter into every ear...*

For I AM THE LORD.

5/6/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Regarding a Request for Funds for an Evangelist Meeting in India*

A Blemish and a Stain

Thus says The Lord: I have nourished and brought up many children... *Yet the nourishment of men I despise, and the doctrines of men I do hate...*

Therefore, concerning fellowship among the teachers: It is well and good in My eyes. Yet the doctrines of the churches of this world have crept into every corner. Whether near or far, the doctrine of hell and eternal torment is spoken of widely among My people... *This doctrine, of which I loathe with a passion and detest in My zeal. For by it is the name of The Lord polluted, and the glory of My majesty covered over with lies and darkness. It is a loathsome spot on every garment worn in the name of truth, a detestable wrinkle upon the tapestry of glory... A horrible, interwoven thread. This doctrine is evil, and I will not tolerate it to any degree! For I am The Lord, The Light in which there can be no darkness!... For I shall destroy it utterly, in the day My glory is revealed!*

Therefore, if you assemble, then this doctrine must be opposed by those of the truth, those who believe and know it is I who has spoken to this generation, even as it was I who had spoken in all times past to the men of Israel, even as it is this day among those whom I have chosen, of whom I am known... *All veils removed from the faces of My messengers.*

Therefore, My servants shall contribute no more to this cause, nor shall continued aid be given for this meeting. For it is and has been My will from the beginning, that all which My little flock gives is to be used for My cause, in the declaration of the Gospel in My name, spreading forth the knowledge of Messiah's passion from village to village before I gather... *And that the tithes and offerings of My people aid the poor and the needy, and feed and clothe the little ones, of whom I love.*

Therefore let those who have received, pray... And use what I have given them wisely, in fulfilling My just cause. *I am The Lord.*

5/6/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For Masilamani, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Addendum to "A Blemish and a Stain"*

The Planting of The Lord

[Masilamani] Amen to The Lord's word. Brother, are we going to stop this meeting? As Lord said, nor we continue with some Lord unwilling doctrine. And, one thing I want to say here is! This is the thought from Brother Salmon, and I do also don't know what would the teacher teach over here! But, I completely believe that whatever it may would encourage the whole fellowship.

Thus says The Lord: Let the congregation of believers fellowship in The Lord. Let all take solace in My name, taking refuge in My glory, receiving peace according to My majesty, in which My love was and is revealed... *The blood of which pours down still.*

Discern wisely, therefore, and depart not from My commandment... *For I am He who sees, The Lord who knows.* Walk in the paths which are established by My footsteps, and I will surely uphold you, and among all men you shall be blessed above measure. *I am The Lord.*

Tread the path of men, walk in their footsteps along the wide and heavy-laden path, and I swear by Myself, says The Lord, you shall surely fall. And from you My glory shall depart, until the day I restore you by tears of heavy sorrows, in the day I make Israel My jewel... *For the apple of The Lord's eye is Jacob, and My people are called Israel.*

Behold, I had sent forth The Branch, The One who is called Beloved... *He whose grace is beyond measure, whose love reaches across the ages, both the former and the latter.* And all who seek to stain His robes, by doctrines born of men and the deceiver, will be cast off; all those who endeavor to reconcile torment with mercy, and darkness with light, shall be broken off!... **FOR I AM HE, The Lord of Glory!** *And My vesture is praise!... My name shall be exalted high among the nations!*

Therefore, do not be confused by My speech... *Be set free! For I am come down to abase the proud and the lofty, and to give the meek their reward! To gather from among all nations the light which I have planted!... It shall be removed!*

*Blessed is the planting of The Lord,
For in them there is no compromise...*

Only praise to My glory!

They are lights, shining bright in this present darkness!...

And in them, I am well known.

Says The Lord.

5/8/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Spoken To Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Preparing My Way before Me

This is what The Lord your God says, even I, the counsel of your hearts... If each, in My flock, would only listen...

The sound of My voice is heard by My prophets, and that which My Spirit speaks is heard deep within, even within all My sheep. For the voice of The Lord is not as man's voice, neither is the Spirit of The Most Holy like man's spirit. For though you were created in the image of The Christ, The Image of God, and in you have I placed the substance of The Most Holy, it remains the choice of every child under Heaven to embrace that which is given, and to do good... *Seeking always The Way.*

Therefore, beloved little flock, I have tested you and removed from you everything upon which you lean, pulling out from beneath you those things upon which you rested... *To reveal your faith, to bring your hearts forward.* For The Way is clear, yet so many fall backward, so many fade back into slumber, falling headlong back into the ways of the world. And so it is revealed in this last hour, it is laid upon the table for each one to consider... *Surely it is time.*

*Little flock, it is time to realize your need,
And to forget your lives in this world...*

To give up and to let go...

It is time to fly, to take flight and to fly away!

Oh My beloved, let go and grab hold of Me tightly!... LET GO OF THIS WORLD! Why do you hold fast to that which keeps you bound to this world?... LET GO! I have overcome. It's time to let go and believe. It's time to trust with all abandonment, without reservation... To embrace the full revelation of WHO I AM... And believe!

Beloved, there is one among you, who has left everything and traveled far; there is one who trusts in Me, without reservation... *Your sister.* Behold, there are some among you whose days are their own, and still I wait for you to ask of Me, to offer yourselves upon the altar. *Lo, I wait for you all to rush forward and serve Me!... For those daughters to give up their time, in favor of another who is not their own, to serve Me without reservation, to gladly go wheresoever need is revealed.*

How long shall you be biased? How long shall self-servience blind your eyes to My ways, and stop your ears to My voice? How long will you resist doing that which is well pleasing to Me? How long shall false judgment harden your hearts against My cause?... *Little flock, stop lying to yourselves!... Selfish children!*

It is time! This is the last hour!...

Yet many of you do not believe, many of you remained chained...

My doves, when will you fly?!

When will you break free from these snares, in which you have caught yourself, ensnared by your own selfish desires?... *Beloved, I AM HE! This I have already told you, this I have revealed to you... And still, deep within I see unbelief...*

5/8/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Spoken To Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Preparing My Way before Me *cont.*

Captive children with chained hearts, enclosed in a room of locked doors, your eyes are blinded by this world, and your hands reach out but only for your own. Deceived and foolish children, you understand nothing of My blood or how it flows; nor have you fully embraced the bonds which I have forged in love... You lack knowledge, and understanding remains just outside your reach.

*For My way is freedom, love in action,
Bearing much fruit in righteousness...*

And when it is finished, deep and profound peace.

Yet when I look through your eyes, I see only constraints. And when I feel with your hearts, there is a tightness, an unwillingness to move, and much fear...

Know you not, perfect love casts out fear?!... How is it you have yet to know Me?! Why do you depart in your hearts? How is it you have forgotten the first works, your First Love, that first moment you realized?... The revelation that indeed, I AM WHO I AM?... Sins forgiven, all burdens lifted?... My children, WHO IS LIKE ME?!

Beloved, awake!... A prophet is not required; a teacher is not the way. Yea, a book on a table can not save you; nor are words on a screen, or voices reading, the way into Salvation; nor can fellowship bring you real peace or heal your hearts. All these things I have given you to bless you, to point the way... Helpers to open your understanding, vessels by which your knowledge in The Holy could be increased... *For I love you... I am in love with you!*

*Beloved, I am The Only Way!
I am The Only Truth!
I am The Only Life!...*

The Living Word! The Revelation of Glory!...

Love defined.

Now walk in Me!...

*And do unto others, as you would do unto Me,
Preparing My way before Me.*

Says The Lord.

5/25/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For Masilamani, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Let Them Be Gathered

Thus says The Lord: Lo, the day has come, even as I had spoken it to My servant that it should indeed come...

For the hardness of the hearts of men is very grievous, and injustice grows swiftly throughout the land. Lo, evil men in authority worship and serve the gods of the earth, and bring harm against My beloved. Because of them the love of My servants is withheld, and the hand of My elect is prevented from reaching out... Locked doors at every turn. Yet I tell you, REJOICE! For the hand of The Lord is not prevented by any means, the arm of The Lord is in no way shortened!

It is time!... I hold the whirlwind in My fingers! The breath of The Lord blows upon the waste places! The name of The Lord shall be exalted! The name of the Lord shall be spoken aloud, and all in the earth shall tremble! For the cause of the widow I know, and the plight of the needy is before My eyes... Their cries have entered into My ears! Lo, the outcry is very great, and The Lord of Heaven and Earth has heard!...

Behold, I am sent down!

I am come down!...

I am in the earth, and I shall gather all My sheep!

And all My lambs shall be snatched away, held fast at My bosom!

We shall ascend together, high and lifted up!...

Yes! High and lifted up upon healing wings!

For The Lord your God has spoken, and the might of The Holy One is known among My people. For the power of My love is insurmountable! My loving mercies are shown in My zeal!... The unending grace, by which I laid down in death and am risen up in glory... Behold, death lies down! The pain of death is defeated, the power of sin is broken! And God's Salvation reigns in the hearts of the chosen!

Life bursts forth in the bodies of the dead and sleeping! The Glory of God breaks through the clouds!... Behold! A great light is shown forth in all the earth! A loud voice is heard, even unto the heights of the mountains! The call goes out and reaches to the depths of the sea!... A MIGHTY TRUMPET BLAST!...

EARTH! Hear the voice of The Living God!

Hear the call of your Redeemer!...

GIVE UP YOUR DEAD!

BRIDE OF THE BLESSED!...

COME UP HERE!

5/28/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Jayse, For Men's Fellowship, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Embracing The Promise*

[Jayse] Brothers, it's time to grow wise in The Lord...

*To become men of promise... Servants who learn of His ways at every opportunity, and also do them...
Disciples who walk uprightly before God, with a heart that seeks the heart of our Father always, with
a mind that delights in The Son... Seeing with eyes renewed, eyes that desire always, in every season,
to behold the glory of The Lord... Hearing with ears that rejoice in the sound of His love, moment by
moment, as we fall deeper into Him...*

It is time to put off the old nature, and embrace that which is found and received only in Mashiach! For The Lord has looked upon His children and remains by their side. Yet to many He goes unnoticed, for they will not believe. Therefore, hear the word of The Lord, and make way for His coming! For The Holy One has spoken, and judgment has come in, according to the word of His mouth!... *And still many will not believe.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: What shall I do, My sons? What more shall be done to awaken this hard and rebellious people? For I shall surely do all I have purposed in My heart to do, before the time... *And after, I shall surely accomplish ALL I have spoken!*

For I have indeed made all My plans known to My servants the prophets, before the time, that you might come to truly know Me as I am, and be My treasured ones. Yet the way of The Lord is not known, and among My own it goes greatly unheeded... *Yea, the knowledge of The Holy One is void in all the earth!*

The voice of The Lord speaks to all His sheep, yet the ears of the people are deaf, and their hearts are calloused and very hard. Therefore does the voice of The Shepherd remain unheard amongst His sheep, therefore is it rejected by the multitude!... *Even amongst My chosen it goes greatly unheeded.*

How can this be, My sons?!... *Am I not Your Father? Are you not My children?...* Yet very few have come out to embrace Me, to accept these healing wings, that you might take flight, high and lifted up! For it is time!

*Therefore, I ask you, which one among you
Loves Me more than these?...*

*For I delight in those who love Me,
My light shines in the eyes of the redeemed,
I reign in the hearts of My beloved...*

In all those who bow down and give Me glory...

I am The Lord.

5/30/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Delight in the Ways of The Lord

Thus says The Lord: *I have offered and bestowed many gifts, lo the small of My flock¹ have received knowledge and revelation beyond compare, yet who has truly given Me thanks?...*

Who has taken joy in My gifts? Who has blessed the name of The Lord, for His generosity? And who among you has been blessed in joy, when I give a gift to another? And who has blessed My name on account of My will, or taken pleasure in another's joy, saying, "Amen, Lord... I delight in you and your ways. I am blessed in your will, even when I see your will done in another. And when a brother or sister of mine is blessed, I am blessed also, for all your ways are right and good, O Lord. Bless your people as you see fit, for in your will I am blessed also, at all times and in every season"?

Yet My people remain foolish, and My little flock, envious... *Unrighteous jealousy is the companion of fools.* For those who envy also grab hold of jealousy, walking hand in hand with covetousness. Still others refuse to let go of past hurts, creating in themselves unreasonable expectations of others, while leaving those who are the focus of their desire ignorant to their unjust cause.

*For there is only One who knows, and only One who sees,
Who searches the hearts and minds...*

*Yes He who gives to each,
According to the good pleasure of His own will.*

How is it then, that My people still sit in judgment of others, judging also My word and My will, resisting My ways?... *Shall you also seek to ascend above The Most High?! Shall you take My throne?! For I tell you, each time you sit in judgment and question My ways, you walk in satan's aspirations... You follow in Lucifer's way.*

When I bless another, why do you not take joy in it? When I correct you, why do you question and resist, and seek the same for another?... *Am I not The Lord? Do I not give to each according to their faith, according to that which I see in their heart? Why do you, in your arrogance, set a line for Me to follow? Or assume in your pride, that there is a better way? And how is it, you continually compare yourselves amongst yourselves, knowing this is unwise?...*

I HAVE PREPARED YOUR PLACES!...

Offer up thanksgiving, and cease from your complaints!

Forgive and bless, let go and obey...

LOVE ONE ANOTHER!

Take joy in ALL I do, especially in that which I bestow upon another. And when I feed you, eat from your OWN plate, and give thanks.

Little flock, it is the last hour, yet many of you step backwards, as though it is not the last hour. You tread the path up and down, you step on and off at your convenience, yet let it be known to you: *The one who strays and runs backward, or steps on and off the path, does not tread the path but water. And by no means can the power of their own strength keep their head above water, nor shall their determination deliver them in the day of calamity.*

5/30/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Delight in the Ways of The Lord *cont.*

Therefore, heed My words, and also do them. Be very wise in your dealings with Me... *Humble yourselves...*

And remember...

*Blessed are those who run to Me,
For they shall be blessed in My presence.*

*Even more blessed are those who run to Me, then obey My word,
For their blessing is complete and they are at peace...*

Deliverance they shall surely know...

It is time.

1. (In this context, He means the little flock, those who believe The Letters, as compared with ALL His sheep... Hence, "the small of My flock")

6/2/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Man of God, a Prophet of the Day*

I am The Lord your God, and I have spoken by My servant, yet My people doubt and do not believe...

Therefore I shall not cease from speaking by My servant, and in him shall I continue to increase. I shall be with him, as I was with My servant, Moses. I shall speak with him face to face, and he shall go out and he shall come in. I shall be with him like the pillar of the cloud by day, and as the pillar of fire by night... *Behind his eyes you shall see The Lord's fire, when he speaks in My name.*

*The Authority from on high
Shall come down and dwell with men...*

And The Lord your God shall heed the voice of a man, in that day...

*And I shall perform whatsoever he asks
Or declares in the name of Mashiah,
And by the name of God, who is One.*

Yet the people, even those called Israel and among those called Christian, will speak aloud and in their hearts, saying, *"What man is this, who exalts himself by his own words, and speaks with the authority of God?!"*... They shall surely deny Me and persecute him. And hate shall build up in their hearts, that they might destroy him. Yet the word of God shall speak, and the signs of The Almighty shall testify that he is indeed a man of God... *Behold! The cloud of The Almighty shall hide him, and the fire from on high shall consume all his enemies!*

Thus says The Lord: *I am come down!... And though you resist My words, I declare them still...*

For I have chosen this man, he has not chosen himself. He shall go for Me, even as I went ahead of him to lay down My life, that he might be made worthy... *He has accepted My life, he drinks from The Vine.* He is not holy, nor is he righteous. He is but a man who has seen My form, a man who has sat in the presence of The Lord... *Lo, I have taken him up and shown him wonders!... He is a man after My own heart.* And though he stumbles as all men, and fears, he has accepted his calling and embraces The Holy One with all his heart and soul, to the relinquishing of his strength when in My presence. And with his mind he seeks out My ways, to do them... *A man who loves Me above his fellows.*

Therefore, I have called him "prophet", and he has answered My call. And through him I have made My plans known... *Timothy shall go for Me! And a great multitude like him! And they shall declare the wrath of The Lord, and shout My name to the people, that they may call upon My name and be delivered in the day of calamity!...*

For The Day is here!

I AM THE LORD... And I change not.

6/6/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

An addendum to "Spiritual Famine" (A Testament Against The World - The Lord's Rebuke)

Pentecost

Little flock, hear and understand the will and discipline of The Lord Most High: *Pentecost has been fulfilled*. It has passed them by unawares, even as one day is counted. Yet for some it remains and also continues...

For many are called, yet few are chosen.

Therefore, as it is for them so now I also teach you, that you might have compassion for them, and pray. For you also looked to the time and waited for My words, yet they did not come... *Some taking it upon themselves to run ahead and not wait, while others waited patiently, yet all were unaware of My will, save one.*

Here is wisdom: The penitent wait and bow down in thanksgiving, yet the arrogant and false righteous stand up proudly, declaring their deliverance which has already passed and shall not come. For My hand is removed and My Spirit taken...

And only those, in whom I see of Myself, shall be taken...

And only those, caught in My embrace, shall fly away.

Thus, as you were made to wait, so shall these in the churches of men wait. They shall wait for a voice, a voice that shall not come, for a call they can not hear, for a shout from Him whom they have not known... *A voice they have rejected... For how can one who rejects My voice, turning away from My word, embrace Me when the shout is made?*

Therefore little flock, have compassion for them, and pray. For they shall be a broken people, a refined people, a great multitude made to pass through the fire... *For by no other means am I able to gather them.*

This then is what I command you, little flock: Have compassion, and pray for your brothers and sisters in the churches and for the unbelieving of Israel. For they must endure much for My name's sake, and by great tribulation shall they bring glory to My name... *The name I have given My Son, The Holy One.*

Therefore, though the day has passed, lo it has ceased for many, it has not passed away altogether... *For The Spirit remains with the first election, and it shall be restored to the penitent after.* You shall surely honor My Holy Day, giving thanks for this gift. You shall honor Pentecost, and give thanks on the day which falls after the next Sabbath... I will be with you. Gather together in one place as you see fit, and I will be with you...

Watch therefore, for I am coming quickly!

6/7/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Children of Wisdom*

This question was asked of The Lord: Lord, what does this mean, "Wisdom is justified by her children"?

[The Lord answered] Wisdom can be a person or an idea, yet The Source is the same. For it is written, "No one can have anything unless God gives it". Therefore, the only true wisdom comes from God and is God. Apart from this is vanity and foolishness. For all earthly wisdom is but dust blowing in the wind, and all knowledge born of men is mere kindling ready to be burned in the fire... For the glory of men is a quickly fading flower, and the kingdoms of men are at an end.

So then when wisdom bears children, or gathers them by adoption, they walk by that which they receive. And because wisdom and truth are married, all those of the truth shall be justified by what they do, according to the wisdom they had received.

For in the end there is but One Way and One Truth... And to live according to that Truth and that Way is pure wisdom, and shall lead to Life Everlasting. For this is their due reward, and shall also be their justification before the foolish and the hateful at the last day.

Remember what I said... *"Who you choose, not what you choose, is the answer. For who you choose defines what you do. And whosoever chooses another, and not Me in truth, has chosen themselves, and has done according to their own will."*

*As there is only One Way and only One Truth, and only One Life,
There can be only One Wisdom also...*

Blessed are all those who choose Him...

*For today I call Heaven and Earth as witnesses against you,
That I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing...*

Therefore, choose Life.

6/8/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For Masilamani, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Gifts in Service

Thus says The Lord: Hear My voice, My son, and do according to The Word of The Lord, of which I shall give you and shall be yours. Come to Me, and bow down... *Pray, and be still and listen.* And when you stand up, you shall know all you should do, and by this little flock shall it be provided for, for a very short season. Then all you have shall pass from your sight, and you also shall be no more as you are.

*For the presence of The Lord is a consuming fire,
And the glory of The Lord, a purifying flame...*

And all My beloved shall dwell in it.

*And those replanted shall be filled with,
And drink from, The Water of Life freely...*

*And though they walk in the midst of desolate lands,
Through vast expanses which are laid waste,
I shall be with them and in them, as never before!*

6/28/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

In The Bosom of The Father

Timothy, ask of Me any question, and I shall answer in accordance with your understanding. For that which can not be explained in human terms shall be shown you, and that which you can not understand shall be given you, and you shall understand. For there are languages which use no speech, and communication which comes by sight, even by touch, yet what I shall give you surpasses all of these...

For there is a place...

A place beyond space and time where eternity dwells and life has no end, where light takes its form and goodness is revealed... Where the eyes of the redeemed may look upon the glory of God and see His face... Where Heaven meets the earth and The Eternal dwells with men...

A place where Everlasting Love can be embraced, and healing flows like a gentle stream... A place where time has no meaning and the stars flee away, where the brightness is excellent and the warmth thereof very soothing...

A place where joy comes by knowledge, with pure understanding... Where fulfillment comes by a strong embrace, and love's completion is met with great satisfaction through many tears, flowing down the cheeks of the forever young...

A place where understanding bursts forth in realization!... Revelation beyond words!...

A place where the hearts of the chosen are revealed... Behold! They are uncovered, revealing their true form!... The image in which I created them, restored...

A simple quiet place...

Set apart...

In the arms of The King.

6/28/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Increase

Timothy, again I say to you, ask. Ask of Me any question, hesitate not... *Ask, and I shall give answer, for nothing is too great or too small that you should not bring it before Me.*

I know your thoughts, and how you remember Moses. Fear not, I am with you, and I never grow tired... *Nothing wearies Me.* And all I have shown you I shall surely perform. And that which is yours to accomplish, this also I shall do. Lo, I shall accomplish it through you... *Each witness to their task, each servant to his service, and every warrior to his place in the battle... With the presence of The Lord on every side, in front and behind, within and without, above and beneath... The Spirit of The Lord increasing, the hand of The Lord reaching down to gather, the arm of The Lord stretched out in His anger, with wide sweeping blows.*

*Therefore ask, and it shall be done,
For The Lord of Hosts is with you,
And The Holy One is sent down...*

He shall surely gather and enter in.

*Behold! All shall come to pass very quickly! Increase beyond measure!
Bringing great glory to My name in all the earth!*

I AM THE LORD.

7/1/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The One Worthy of All Praise

Thus says The Lord God of Israel: *The days of Noe are here! The Day of The Lord has come in!... Behold! The great and most dreadful Day is very near!*

Hear now and gain wisdom: Are not the mountains risen up at My command? Says The Lord. Are not the highest peaks brought above the clouds, at the word of My mouth? Are not the depths carved out by My knowledge, and the seas filled with water, according to My will?

Who has brought forth the rain, and who has caused the clouds to gather together? Who calls forth the wind from its place? Who stirs up the hurricane, and speaks to the horrible mountain, causing it to burst forth, to spew its fervent heat?!... **IT IS I, THE LORD, WHO HAS DONE IT! EVEN I, THE ONE TRUE GOD AND SAVIOR!... YES, I HAVE FORMED IT!**

*Look upon the stars, upon the whole of the heavens;
Consider the vastness thereof, and KNOW...*

IT IS I, WHO FORMED IT!...

IT IS I, WHO CAUSED IT TO BE!...

YAH has spoken it into being! YaHuWaH has caused it to be!

Behold, I have spread out life like a blanket, and caused it to multiply in all the earth... *Life fills every corner!... And still people seek out its beginnings and long to know its source, asking in vain, "Where did I come from, and why are we here? From what source did all this life come, and how did it get here? What is the beginning and how will it end?"...*

Ignorant and hard peoples, deceived and blind people! Foolish children!... LIFE HAS A NAME! The Beginning and The End has walked among you! The Source and The Reason is here!... And shall also come in great power and glory! From Him did you come forth, and to Him must you return... All you, His beloved. There is no other! There is no other answer, no other way. All knowledge apart from Him is a lie... Great vanity and evil arrogance, the disease of human pride.

His names are many and wonderful...

That which He is has no end! For as I AM, so is He!...

The Father and The Son are One! And our name, One!...

YAHUSHUA-YAHUWAH!

7/1/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The One Worthy of All Praise *cont.*

In the beginning was The Word...

*And The Word was with God,
And The Word was God.*

The same was in the beginning with God...

*Through Him all things came into being;
And nothing, in all creation, was made apart from Him.*

In Him was life, and The Life was the light of men...

*The Light shines in the darkness,
And the darkness shall not overcome it.*

Behold! The Word became flesh!...

Immanu El!

7/21/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse, For Christopher, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

(Chris asked Jayse to ask The Lord what He wanted Chris to do with the insurance money he received)

Laying the Foundation

Thus says The Lord: Christopher, My son, you seek My will by way of My prophet concerning these things of your household, concerning those decisions which you are to make with Me... *This is good, yet not at all necessary.* For though you yet resist Me from within and are unable to discern My leading at various times, and this on account of misplaced trust and a belief which remains lacking, it shall not remain so.

For I see in you a sincere desire to partake of Me, yet also an unwillingness to lay down the deceits of the flesh... *A decision which has yet to be fully made.* For your old man plagues you still, and because of this a gap remains between us. Therefore, your old man must die completely, to make room for this new man you are becoming, that you may be fully reborn in Me.

Die to yourself, My son! Yea, become a living sacrifice!

And I shall heal this breach!...

Yet I tell you the truth, it is healed already...

For have I not died? Am I not also risen?

Is not all you desire to know written in My Book,

Even in all these Letters?

Know you not, that which you seek may only come by My Spirit, and must be walked in, in accordance with your faith and that level of trust you have placed in Me?... *Therefore, My son, lay yourself down! Fall hard atop this Stone, and be broken!*

No longer be confused by My speech, for desire and willingness are not the same. For one who sincerely desires to know Me must also be willing to let go, willing to walk in My ways, with their every step guided by Wisdom. And if they are indeed willing, I shall surely reveal their heart's innermost desire, even all that I am!... *Exploring the depths of My love, as we tread the path of righteousness together, says The Lord.*

My son, write these words upon your heart and also do them, for this is wisdom:

"Be anxious for nothing, yet in everything by prayer and supplication,

With thanksgiving, let your requests be made known to God...

And the peace of God, which surpasses all understanding,

Will guard your heart and mind through YahuShua The Messiah."

The Kingdom of Heaven is like a great landowner, who had a large field full of many sheep. In his field there were sheep of all kinds and many young lambs. The landowner loved his sheep and treasured his young lambs...

The day came when the landowner decided to take his sheep from the field, and every lamb. For in his field he noticed that many sheep had become ill, and many others had wandered off. Behold, many wolves were there, troubling his sheep and killing his lambs. Therefore he sent his chief shepherd into the field, at the time appointed, to call to his sheep and to every lamb, to gather them together. He was told to wait as long as he could, that every sheep who had wandered afar off might have a chance to hear his voice and return.

And when the number of which the landowner had set was reached, the shepherd took them from the field. And at the moment they passed through the gate, the disease of the field no longer affected them, nor were the wolves able to trouble them or kill them, anymore.

Also at that time, the landowner came forth from his house, bringing many servants with him, and he slew every wolf and burned the field with fire, purging it of all disease. And many sheep, who had been left in the field, cried out and were delivered; some taken to a place of safety and some were removed and hidden. And every dead sheep, beloved of the shepherd, was also taken from the field.

Therefore let those, who have ears to hear, hear, and also understand:

*The Chief Shepherd is sent into the field already,
And will also come a second time to finish His work...*

Lo, He has entered the field and gathers them together...

*Yet the sheep do not leave the field,
Until The Shepherd calls them through the gate...*

Then shall they be gone from this place.

7/25/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship
For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*
Freedom Comes by Sacrifice

Thus says The Lord: I have called to the scoffers and to the wicked alike, that they might come forward and declare their evil thoughts, that they might come out from their places and display their hate openly before others... *That they might walk openly in their rebellion!... And thus they have answered, they have surely come out, that I may now punish them.*

Yet of The Called, they have not come out. Few have rushed forward to embrace Me as I truly am, nor has one declared the love of their hearts for Me, without condition; few have come out of their hiding places to display their love for Me openly... *And few have come out to walk with Me in real trust, that I may now reward them, that I may now increase in them quickly.*

Behold, I have waited for them...

*I have called to them, day after day;
Page after page have I written to them...*

I have offered them many gifts...

*With My hand outstretched always,
I have sought to uphold them and guide them.*

Yet they refuse My voice and draw back the hand. They have departed from Me in heart and in mind, turning to Me the back, that they may better embrace the world and their own selfish desires, without hindrance. And of My prophet, him they have treated as Micaiah, for the thoughts of their hearts betray them, and by their actions have they shown themselves to be in agreement with the insolent king.

My children have forsaken Me! Not one of them truly seeks to remain in My love! They have all become unprofitable servants! Each one seeks their own way! And when I send to them a prophet, they despise him on account of his words, which are not his own, treating MY words as binding cords about their hands and their feet! For they do dishonor Me, without ceasing!... *Therefore shall all these cords, of which they had sought to cast off, bind them indeed...*

To the Day are they bound! They shall not be gathered, neither shall they escape... Until the day comes when they are truly broken, until they willingly place themselves upon the altar, in where real freedom comes by sacrifice and true understanding, by letting go...

Behold! In that day I shall burst their bonds asunder and free them from the chains of their captivity!

*For I AM THE LORD,
And I shall not lose any of all who are Mine...*

All shall be delivered in their due season!

7/28/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The God of the Living

Thus says The Lord: *Who among this dying generation shall praise Me from the pit? And what song is heard from the mouth of those asleep in the grave? Shall rotting flesh stand up and praise The God of Israel? Shall those turned to dust give Me glory?...*

I tell you a mystery! Behold, I shall speak a wonder!...

*There is a people who sleep and a flesh which has no life in it,
There are many who have returned to the earth and can not be found,
Yet The Lord God knows their names and their dwelling places...*

*Not one has passed from My sight,
Not one has passed away or been given up to the void.*

For I am The God of The Living! The One, alone, worthy of all praise! I am not the god of the dead, but of the living. For the dead have no ruler... *What king commands dead corpses?* There is no life in them, all their thoughts have perished. Not one voice is heard from the grave; only complete and utter silence is found there... *Darkness without time.*

I am He who formed the living, He who also created the dead; from the dust I created them, and to the dust do they return; with My own breath were they made alive, and without My breath do they fall asleep in an instant... *In the image of The Son were they formed, in His likeness shall they be restored.*

*For the day and hour is close at hand, yea it is very near,
When the dead will arise and the sleepers shall awake!...*

*When the rotting corpses are revived,
And the dust gathers together, once again!*

*From the ends of the earth,
Even from the deepest depths, shall My people arise!...*

And they shall give Me glory, once again!

For My heart yearns for them, My soul aches for the sound of their voices. I long to embrace them, to feel their beating hearts, to touch their soft faces... *I want them to be with Me, where I am!*

Lo, they shall be with Me, and not them only, but all who are Mine, of the living and of the dead, and every innocent child. For in them I am known, and through them am I made known... *For of such is the Kingdom of Heaven!*

I tell you, the day and hour has been chosen, and in My right hand have I written it. Therefore let all the children of Israel step forward!... *Let everyone, joined to Mashiach, rush forward and claim their inheritance! For The Desire of Your Hearts is very near!... Your union awaits!*

*So then, let us be glad together!
For I have but to call out your name!*

Says The Holy One of Israel, your Redeemer.

7/28/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Walking through the Valley

My sons and daughters, do not be angry or upset over that which I am about to do. Let not your forehead wrinkle or your heart wax cold inside you, says The Lord...

For I have a great vineyard, with many grapes...

*Lo, I have provided abundant rain and attended every vine,
I have pruned them with delicate and sure hands.*

Yet many wither, while others fail to produce, and still others are very slow to ripen. Therefore, I am come into My field, and I have walked up and down. I have inspected each plant thoroughly, having done all I can do. Lo, I have provided both the early and latter rains in abundance, and tilled the soil. I have sprinkled much fertilizer, in an effort to strengthen the root... *And still, many plants wither, with the grapes thereof falling to the ground.* I have even planted new vines in their places, yet these also have produced no fruit.

*I have waited patiently and tended My vineyard,
Doing all that was necessary to produce a fair crop...*

And now it is time for the first harvest.

Yet I tell you plainly, it shall be a very lowly crop...

A very small harvest.

For few grapes have ripened to maturity, they must be left to ripen in their season... *And though the winds will be harsh, and the rains will be a rare thing indeed, even all manner of plagues shall come, I must not gather them until their due season.*

And though My voice is quieted, and I speak to you no more in this manner (for My prophet must be cut off from before you, he must go out from among you), and though this bundle endeavors to loosen its bonds, I will not forsake you utterly... *I am with you still.*

And though I pull back My hand, I will not forsake you in your time of great need. Though many of you have yet to harken to My voice, and fail to reach out your hand, I am with you still. In your time of need and through your many tears, when calamity and great devastation is on every side, I will be there to guide you... *I will not forsake you utterly.*

Behold, I have left you a multitude of words to guide you, many lamps to light your path... *And after, many husbandmen to point the way... You will not be alone in the valley.*

*Trust in My ways therefore, and embrace all My correction;
Do not turn away from My discipline...*

For I love you, says The Lord.

7/28/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Let the Passionate Walk Uprightly before Me, and Let the Lukewarm Depart;

Yet Let Not One of You Fight against Me Any Longer, Says The Lord

Thus says The Lord: Obey My voice and no more fight against Me, nor seek to justify your doings by any means. Rather receive My correction and follow your Beloved's lead... *As I have done toward the churches of men, so shall you do also.*

For I have turned My back to the churches of men and removed My hand from their members... *Lo, My spirit has departed from them.* Therefore, you also shall not touch the unclean thing. You shall not welcome them in by any means, nor shall you listen to any word they speak. You shall accept nothing from their hands, for My face is set hard against them... *Against their walls, against their speech, against their leaders... Yes, even against their members.* For they are all daughters with one mother.

I Myself have sent many messengers to them, even My own Spirit has spoken to each one of them, yet they choose their own way and worship their own god... *They do continually deny Me!...* Therefore, they are forsaken for a time.

Beloved, obey My voice and seek not to justify your doings by any means. Speak not one word against My prophet, in open or in secret. Let not one insult burst forth from your mouth, for he is MY prophet... *To insult the messenger is to insult The One who sent Him.*

*How long shall this little flock resist Me and question My ways?
How long shall they refuse to be broken?...*

They hear My words, but they will not do them!

*For I see no real belief in them,
And their root grows from that which I have not planted...*

*They believe only in that which they can see, according to their own expectation,
And their root is grounded firmly in the world and grows contrary to God...*

How then shall I gather them?

8/1/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an Online Men's Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Harvest Is Separated, All Bundles Are Set in Their Places

You have all spoken well, My sons, says The Lord. For My thoughts are not altogether hidden from you, for My plans have been made known through My prophets. Yet that which I am about to do is done already, and will yet be. And that which I have spoken from the beginning, even to this day, is true. For the will of God can not be broken, even as The Scriptures... *And if every word I speak is Scripture, then how shall even one word fail?*

Yet My people fall away, and My little flock grows smaller still. For they seek to loosen their bonds in an attempt to flee this bundle, for My way is not known to them and My words have ceased from blessing them. And so they flee back into the world, in an effort to escape from themselves, as in all times past, for they have no root. Yet My Father has made it possible for all those who are Mine to come to Me, each in their time appointed, each to their appointed harvest.

I tell you the truth, none shall escape their bundle...

*For all bundles lie in the field already,
And each one is tied securely, awaiting the harvesters.*

Yet the error of the people is great. For they see themselves always in a false light, in where they also appoint themselves to a certain bundle, though I Myself have bundled them already, even from the beginning... *For I am The Lord.* Therefore, as one attempts to flee from this bundle in which they perceive themselves to be, the truth is revealed in their departure, when they come to see that they have not departed at all, but remain in the bundle in which I had bundled them at the very first.

For I search the hearts and minds...

Even the innermost thoughts I know!...

*Even from the foundation of the world did I know each one of you,
Setting you in your places from the beginning.*

Yet some will say, *"What of free will and our right to choose?"*... To them I say, you have chosen and the will of your heart has spoken, and thus were you bundled and prepared. *For I know My own! And in My own I am known.* And I will not marry one who has betrothed themselves to another. *For I am holy! And My Bride, holy.* My blood runs through her veins, My image is shown upon her face, and the light of My coming is reflected in her eyes. For I have captured her gaze, and she will by no means look away or seek after another.

Thus are some plucked from this world already...

*And these shall also be taken,
They shall surely be gone from this place...*

*For their hearts have departed from this world,
And I have plucked them from the midst of their brethren.*

8/1/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an Online Men's Fellowship

For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Harvest Is Separated, All Bundles Are Set in Their Places *cont.*

Therefore, do not make for yourselves any private interpretation, according to your own understanding, nor set before yourselves a "reasonable" expectation, as though I should adhere to your desires and follow the line you have set for Me... *For there is no one like Me! I am holy! I alone stretch out the measuring line over the nations! I alone set the plumb line in the midst of all peoples!*

Therefore wait upon Me, beloved!... *Wait upon your Lord!* Trust in the love I have shown you, and depart fully from this evil generation, and humble yourselves. Let your hearts be plucked from your chests, that I may look upon them, and no more hide from Me. For I have already come down to you... *The Scriptures are being fulfilled, even every Letter!* Wait upon your Lord, and embrace all I have taught you, as a child would embrace it... *Yes, as a child would embrace Me.* Behold, I have plucked some of you from this world already. Your hearts are Mine, and your spirit ascends even now... *Every moment you yearn for Me, it ascends to The Father.*

Beloved! I am gathering you now!...

*I have but to call out your name,
And we together shall pass through the gate.*

Have you understood My words? Have I not, in this last hour, spoken to you plainly, using few figures of speech? Have I not treated you as My own, even as the twelve?... *My love does not change.* And though I reveal My displeasure and My anger is aroused, My love does not change. I do not conceal the thoughts of My heart toward you, I speak them openly... *Why then do each of you withhold?*

It is time to depart from this world, yet who among you has departed already?... *My sons, it is time!... And though your thoughts betray you, and your actions bring you pain, it is time. Though your friends and loved ones hate you, and bring against you all manner of false and hateful slander, it is time. Though you are shunned and looked upon as evil, it is time. For their belief is not at all required, neither is their approval needful.*

For I am holy...

And faithfulness is written in My vesture.

Says The Lord.

8/2/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

**The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse and Timothy, For Jayse and Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
For a Testimony and for an Example**

See My sons, all I have spoken to you is coming to pass, even before your very eyes...

Therefore, let our hearts be glad together, and let our love be made complete, for it is time. Let your example be for a testimony to every person in which the Spirit dwells, and for a rock of offense against every person from which My Spirit is far removed. Yea, let them all come and look upon you, to see what I have done... *Let them consider deeply.*

*For The Glory of The Lord has come down to you,
And My Spirit shall surely fill up My vessels,
My breath shall overflow...*

*Reviving the dying and upholding the penitent,
Even to the slaying of all My enemies...*

*Until every nation falls down before Me,
Until the number of both the slain
And the uplifted is completed...*

Says The Mighty One of Jacob, The Holy One of Israel.

8/8/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For He and His Wife, and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Right Heart Bridles the Tongue; And a Forgiving Heart Absolves Every Hurt, Bringing Peace to the Mind

Thus says The Lord to His servants: You have been faithful, and from your mouths have you testified of My glory. Yet I tell you, let judgment be no more upon your lips and cause unforgiveness to pass from your hearts. For I do see these things in you; I tell you, they are there.

When a brother or sister has went astray, and done that which I said they shall not do, I ask you, what is that to you? Do they not answer to their own Master?... *Judge not another's servant, but to your own Master be true.*

*Speak not one word concerning those who have hurt you;
Say not one more word against those who have betrayed you...*

*Forgive them, pray for them,
And seek good things for them
When you are alone in My presence...*

Then let them go their way.

Love your enemies and your brothers and sisters in Christ, and pray for those who fight against you, for all answer to Me... *And not one has done right; no, not one.* Therefore, stumble no more in your heart, neither let your tongue cause you to stumble on their account. For all you do shall be accounted to you, whether another hurts you or blesses you. Each is accountable for their own heart and that which flows from it; each is accountable for every idle word they speak.

BE MY EXAMPLES! Turn not one away in your heart, not one. For even many of these, of which you now call enemy, for indeed they have made themselves enemies of God, shall in time come to stand with you, even at your side... *For I am He who humbles the proud and breaks down the haughty, and punishes the evil of heart.*

I am separating you out for the harvest and for great service in My name. Let not your hearts lag behind, nor let your countenances change... *Bring your hearts forward and the rest of you shall follow!* Order your speech like David, and conduct yourselves as Daniel. Let your speech express your love for Me in every situation, and let your conduct reveal My life in you in open and in secret. Prepare as though I were coming to take you this very day... *Walk with Me, as though we walk together in the garden already.*

My servants, I love you, even as I love them...

Reveal My love in yourselves!...

*Let My countenance be shown upon your faces;
Let your knowledge of Me speak loudly, by word and by deed;
Let your lips sing My praises without ceasing...*

And wait upon your Lord.

8/20/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Just God and A Savior

Thus says The Lord God: My people do greatly err, for they believe that I have altogether become like them... Yet **I AM HOLY!** My thoughts are not human thoughts, My ways are not human ways... *My thoughts are from everlasting!*

When I consider, all creation is in front of Me... *I see everything! Not one thing is hidden from My eyes! The infinitely small is known to Me; even the greatest of things is held within My understanding... Behold, the whole of this universe is but a dark speck on the end of My finger, FOR I AM LORD AND GOD!...*

Have I now become unjust in your eyes?!...

*Shall My ways be questioned by you,
Because I speak to the few in the same manner
I spoke to My people, Israel, in the desert?...*

I do not change!

And who is Israel? Is he a home-born slave?... *For I tell you, those of My Olive Tree are free! Only those who go astray remain bound, and only those who seek their own way in this world are slaves. For only one master can be served at any given time... Or have you forgotten My words, which I have set before you, and My way which I have shown you?*

Therefore, I shall treat the one who has seen My way, and pollutes it, as the multitudes who forsake it. For those, who have seen, must now walk in that which I have laid before them. And if they will not walk, then by their own choice they have chosen to walk through the valley, until they are broken... *Atop or beneath, ALL shall be broken! Says The Lord.*

For the Great Day is very near! All is prepared! And I tell you, ALL paths lead to the foot of My throne!... ALL must stand before the judgment seat of Mashiach! For there is no other God besides Me! A just God and a Savior!... There is none besides Me!

*Therefore, those who receive of Me
Are made worthy and shall continue...*

They shall walk with Me, forever.

*And those who remain void, who reject My gifts, shall cease;
They shall be separated from Me, forever...*

They are broken off.

I AM THE LORD.

8/20/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Valley of Discontent*

Thus says The Lord: Is there a prophet of Israel, that you might seek him out to ask the will of The Lord? Can you raise the prophets of old from the dead, that you might inquire of them to speak on My behalf? Are any of you prophets of Israel? Who is and shall be called a prophet of The Most High?... *Who have I declared?! And who among this generation has spoken for Me?!*

Is there one of Israel among you, who has written and spoken the Word of The Lord? Or have you taken it upon yourselves to be your own messengers?... *YOU SEEK YOUR OWN WILL! Your ears hear only that which you yourselves long to hear!*

*The will of The Lord is forgotten among you!
You have each gone your own way, seeking but never finding!...*

*And when I called to you, you did not come,
And when I was in need, you did not help Me...*

Justifying your actions in the name of your own...

Stop lying to yourselves!

Yet from the beginning I had taught you, speaking without ceasing of that which ought to be done, of that which is right and good and well pleasing in My eyes... *I DO NOT STAND DIVIDED! Neither shall I break faith with My own word! Nor can I deny Myself or that word which has gone forth from Me, written down by My servants of past and present!*

Therefore have your wanton desires come full circle, thus has your self-servience brought you to this place, O disobedient children... *Who is first?! Who is foremost in your lives, O foolish children?! Have I now changed in your eyes?! Are My ways unfair to you?!... Stop re-creating Me in your own image! You have run from Me, forsaking My will, always looking upon the plates of others, while the food which I placed upon your own plate rots in the noonday sun!...*

*You have forsaken Me and disregarded My prophet,
Fearing the Word which he hears would not be to your liking,
And that which he would write would oppose your own wills...*

*Oh yes, you have sought Me, yes I have heard your prayers,
Yet I tell you, you did not really seek Me,
Nor did you long to hear My answer.*

For My Word has spoken already, and the Scriptures do not lie. Rather they teach the way in which My beloved are to walk, and My every Letter shines a light on that which pleases Me, also declaring that which I hate. Yea, I have set forth a great multitude of words to bless you, a great number of loving and stern speeches!

8/20/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Valley of Discontent *cont.*

Behold! I have called this generation to repent!...

I have given ample warning!...

*And those who cupped their ears heard My voice;
And those who received of Me wrote My words in their hearts,
Sincerely seeking to do them...*

That they might honor Me and bring glory to My name.

Yet many in this little flock, from the beginning until now, have given the wicked and the scoffer many occasions to blaspheme, doing those things which I did not speak... *Always running, never stopping to truly consider My speech.* Lo, even some of you have testified falsely in My name, speaking presumptuously, while making many false assertions!... *Yes, you have made many false assumptions.* And though you yet lack knowledge and have no real understanding, you continue on in your own perverse way... *Always running ahead or lagging far behind, yet never content to walk in My footsteps, unwilling to abide in My ways.*

Therefore, I declare to you, because you have sought Me in this manner, and have not believed My prophet nor My words, to obey them, and because you have thought only of yourselves, seeking always your own way, help shall be slow in coming... *For you do not truly believe.* For if you truly believed, you would have obeyed My words, and sought out My way before Me, trusting in My ways.

Therefore, awake! For you have all entered in!... You reside in the Day of The Lord! You walk in the Day of Troubles!... Behold! The Great and Terrible Day is close at hand! It is awesome and dreadful! It shall be very terrible! Lo, it is very near!... The Great Day which shall declare it! The Day in which ALL the works of men shall burn! The Day in which ALL things shall be tried and tested!... The Day in which I shall punish the inhabitants of the earth, for all their wickedness!... For all their forsaking of Me!

For I AM THE LORD!

And there is but one escape!...

*Whether one lives or one dies, there is but one escape;
No matter the time or the season, there is but one way out...*

Declares The Almighty...

*Lo, the angels shall ascend and descend
Upon The Son of Man, without ceasing,
Until the number is complete.*

8/29/11 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**

**The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Conversation, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
What Is Man?**

Thus says The Lord: Tell Me, upon what foundation does the love of God rest? With what thread is the Word of The Lord woven? Can any man touch the heart of God? Can flesh touch The Holy? Tell Me, if you know... *And what is man, that he should be created in My image, the image of The Son of Man?...*

My sons, how long shall I suffer your blindness? How long shall you dwell in ignorance? When will your ears be healed? How is it your heart does not skip a beat, at the thought of My glory? For the day is coming and is already here, when you shall no more dwell in this darkness, when your eyes shall be opened and you see Me clearly, when your ears shall be healed and you truly hear My voice... *The day in which I hold your heart in My hands! The day in which you come to realize that My beloved are everything to Me! EVERYTHING!*

*Do you not understand?!
Each one of you is everything to Me!...*

There is nothing greater than My love for My created ones!...

*Mankind is the beating of My heart,
My children, My own sons and daughters!*

Within man is My breath; behold, I have caused him to be. He was made through Me and for Me, yet few stop to consider... *It was My own lifeblood which I shed for him; I was poured out, even unto death, that My life might come and live in him, that My blood might come to flow in his veins.* Therefore, all those who come to Me and drink shall arise, they shall be revived... *Behold, they shall be lifted up! For I am risen! And all those, in whom I dwell, shall also rise and live!*

Thus there is a focal point of creation, of which I am always mindful, a reason I created the heavens and the earth and everything in them... *It is mankind!* Yet man understands not what he is, nor can he comprehend what he shall be. And likewise, My bride is everything to Me also... *My beloved, upon which all My thoughts are centered.*

For everything, that is, is because of Me...

*And that, which is, is inside The Father,
For nothing is outside The Father...*

*And that, which was made, was made through Me,
For by Me do all things consist!...*

Nothing exists apart from Me!

Yet man I have made in My own image, that in the fullness of time he would come to dwell with Me, where I am, and be like Me; for in that day he will see Me as I truly am. (You do not understand now what I am saying, but you will later).

8/29/11 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Conversation, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
What Is Man? *cont.*

Lo, there is one among you who has tasted. *Soon shall all, who are Mine, eat! Yes, all of you in your due season. Then shall your eyes be fully opened, for they are Mine to open. In that day, no more shall the prophet's reward come by measure; it shall be fully revealed, fully received... Behold, it shall be fully realized!*

Fear not, for I have indeed come down to gather, and I shall surely pluck My own from the earth, even as it was declared to you by The Father and written in a Letter. Then shall that which causes you to doubt, and that over which you stumble, pass away. For I tell you, all I have spoken shall be fulfilled, even before your very eyes! Then shall you consider, with new understanding, and give Me glory!... *Behold, you shall offer up perfect praise!*

Therefore, prepare your heart, set your back against the wall; stand steadfast with your feet upon the rock, and get ready. Let not your glance fall upon those departing, no longer be distracted by all these mocking voices; heed not the speech of the liar, nor listen to those full of hate and slander, and fall not into the discord of those who make foolish assertions without knowledge.

For I AM THE LORD...

Trust in ME...

*Keep your eyes fixed upon MY glory,
And listen to the sound of MY voice...*

Says The Lord.

9/18/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse, For a Sister in Christ, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

In the Presence of The Lamb

What I had spoken to My servant, Jayse, in his time of need, I now say to you: *Is there anything you and I can not overcome together?...*

Therefore beloved, when one comes to Me and chooses to look upon My glory, does not all else fade away, becoming as a faint memory, quickly taken away as dust carried upon the wind? For by My wounds are you healed, and in My presence all things are restored... *In the presence of The Lamb, there is healing for all nations! For I AM THE LORD.*

For this is wisdom:

I AM HE!

And this is understanding:

I abide forever! All healing is in Me!

Therefore, everyone who comes to Me is made whole, and everyone who lives in Me shall abide forever. Yet those who withhold remain bound, held fast by various hurts, both real and imagined... *Searching in vain for they know not what, hoping for a cure that shall never come.*

Behold, I am here! I have indeed come down, and walk among My people. Lo, I have passed through the multitudes and searched; I have looked upon the whole of this generation and seen... *I know...*

Now embrace Me and do all I command you...

For this is the last hour!

Says The Lord.

10/25/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Narrow Vision

I called out and heard no answer. I created a need, and who among you stepped forward? I pulled upon these strings, and not one was moved...

Therefore, thus says The Lord: I no longer know you, this flock is disbanded... *Lo, you are dispersed already.* For the word of My correction shall indeed come forth, it shall surely be displayed, even My open rebuke, for in this little flock am I sorely displeased. Yet even now, there is a remnant who shall push through.

Did I not say to you, that your faith was not to stand upon anything, apart from Me? Yet you fixed beams and set up supports beneath it. And behold, each one I knocked down, each one I removed... *That your eyes might finally see, that your heart might finally be opened.*

Did I not say to you, that I would not let even one word of My prophets fall to the ground? And is it not so?... *Even before your eyes I have done it, yet you fail to see.* Behold, you built upon your own foundations and walked according to your own expectations, and I knocked you down. Yes, I humbled you and My prophets also, yet not one of their words has fallen to the ground.

And still you speak deceits in your heart, and remain unfeeling toward those placed in your care... *Blind and hard sheep! I know what you say within yourselves, I hear your hearts saying, "Where is the promise of His coming? The year draws to a close and no one is gathered"...*

Faithless servants!...

*Not one word I have spoken can by any means pass away,
Nor shall one word of My prophets fall to the ground...*

All shall serve My purpose...

Everything shall come to pass, according to MY will.

A perceived error of a prophet does not make him false, for he is but a man; nor can human power break that which has come forth from the mouth of The Lord your God. Yes, My servants stumble, yet the word of My mouth stands firm and unyielding... *Or have you forgotten the perceived error of My apostles and the sin of David? Yet the Word given them remains true for all time. Have you never read this Scripture, "For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it will speak, and it will not lie. Though it tarries, wait for it, because it will surely come, it will not tarry"?*

Behold, I have given gifts, two daughters have been given... *One is brought forth, and another waits for her time.* Thus the perceived error of My prophets is turned backward, for I have fulfilled it... *Even I have done it and have performed it! Before your very eyes has it come to pass, according to the time of MY choosing, and shall be!*

*And though you do not yet fully understand
The scope of My words, you will later...*

*For He who ascended on high,
Who also led captivity captive, has given gifts to men!*

10/25/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Narrow Vision *cont.*

And still you doubt the ways of The Lord. Stop looking upon My words and My servants, with tainted eyes and narrow vision!... *SEE WITH GREATER EYES! All your expectations shall fall short, your every arrogant presumption shall fail, yet I remain faithful and My Word true.*

Yes, even Timothy had spoken in haste, in My name, failing to bow down before opening his mouth. For he had not yet reached maturity, according to the service for which I have called him. And that, which was done, was the means by which I set before you a more perfect way, breaking every pillar of which you had erected falsely... *You shall not place your faith in any man!*

See now with greater eyes, with hearts wide open!

See now the greater glory, for I change not!

Was not that perceived, as defeat to My prophet, turned backward? And was it not so in the days of Jeremiah, when the city was left standing, in spite of the prophet's proclamation of coming destruction? Yet it was indeed destroyed after. It was fulfilled and came to pass, according to the word of My mouth sent forth through My prophet... *Though all the people cried, "False!", and the leaders made concessions in an effort to make My words of non-effect, My every word was fulfilled and came to pass before the eyes of all.*

Thus Timothy spoke, and in your eyes his words failed and seemingly fell to the ground, for you have no trust. Lo, even Timothy stumbled and fell, and was greatly humbled. Yet one who has faith waits upon The Lord, and trusts, in spite of that which his eyes see, for he sees with his heart and not with his eyes. And so that which you labeled as error is brought to pass, and was also used for My purpose in you, for I am The Lord. Behold, even according to My servant, Jayse, is it brought to pass in like manner. For truly, as it is written, *"Prophesying is not for unbelievers, but for those who believe."*

Dull little flock, how long must I suffer your doubt? How long shall your hearts remain hard?... *Even now, I watch as you depart from Me.* Look how you, in vain, seek to gain control of your lives once again, while ignoring the poor and the needy. I tell you, this life is departing from you, even now it flees away. Lo, it is already destroyed, though the pangs of this birth have not yet taken hold of you. For until now you have been sheltered, and with both hands you pull down the veil, yet I tell you the pain of birth has come in, and many are in travail. For the Day of The Lord is here, and the darkness consumes, calamity increases in every corner... *Lo, the nations continue their fall.*

My children, that which you hold onto so tightly is a lie!...

*Even now it slips through your fingers,
For the sun has already set upon this age of men...*

This world is fallen, and your nation is defeated.

*And though all these walls of propaganda stand tall, blocking your view,
And those close to you, from whom you refuse to remain separate,
Continually pull down the shades...*

*The truth remains and is self-evident,
In the eyes of all who stand outside.*

Says The Lord.

10/27/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Lukewarm Sheep

Thus says The Lord to His little flock: Beloved, what more shall I say? And what would you have Me do? For this little flock remains before My face, but has yet to truly behold Me... *You have not known Me...*

*In Letter after Letter I had spoken to you,
Lo, even I had given you ears to hear...*

*Yet you refuse to listen to the sound of My voice,
And from My love many of you have departed!*

*I had given you eyes to see!
Behold, many signs and wonders
Were set before you plainly!...*

Yet you do not believe.

Your eyes grow dim, My glory has faded in your eyes. And your ears, they are weary and no longer yearn for the sound of My voice. Selfishness has entered in and draws you back to your former master. Lo, even jealousy fills the hearts of some of you, as you covet the gifts of your brothers and sisters... **NIGHT HAS FALLEN! SORROW GRABS HOLD!** *As your eyes grow heavy, as you slowly fade back into your slumber, as you fold your hands to sleep... Tears, such bitter tears.*

Beloved, see My words for what they are! Look upon them all, and now see! No longer look upon them with human expectations, nor according to human understanding... *Look upon their Source, and see!* See the glory within, and look upon the glory without. For there is no man on this earth, nor has there ever been, nor shall there ever be another, who can speak in the manner in which I have spoken to you in all these Letters. Nor is there any other being, in all creation, who can bear fruit according to My likeness, or cause their spirit to be carried upon their speech, as I have... *For I am the same yesterday, today, and forevermore!*

*Therefore, see with eyes wide and cast off this narrow vision,
And begin to KNOW ME as I truly am!...*

*For the blind seek Me, that I might restore their sight,
For they know they are blind and can not see...*

*Yet what of you?...
What of this little flock?...
What of all these churches of men?*

Have you never read My words, where I said, *"For judgment I have come into this world, that those who do not see may see, and that those who see may be made blind"*?

Thus says The Lord: I have searched, I have looked upon each one of you, and I am not at all satisfied... **MY HEART IS PAINED BY WHAT I HAVE SEEN!** And though you no longer wish to hear and want no more to see, I shall speak! I shall speak to My servants, and the burden of My heart over this little flock shall be revealed... *My pain shall be made plain!*

10/27/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Lukewarm Sheep cont.*

Little flock, in you I see the world and the likeness of the churches of men!... *You were to be set apart, yet you refuse to be separate! You have become Israel, a people wandering in the desert, who cease not from their complaint!* For within you I hear a controversy, therefore I shall speak, and My words shall fall heavily upon you and My correction shall enter in... *Yet that which I am about to do shall speak louder still.* For I shall no more speak to you in this manner, yet My words shall continue. And they shall indeed remain upon the page for all who seek to know them, bringing peace to those who truly embrace them, and healing to all who do them.

Little flock, I am not at all satisfied with your hearts...

*You tread the line with one foot,
And with the other you seek to run back into the world...*

*Behold, you are about to stumble!
Into darkness you are about to wander!
Into the valley of the shadow of death you are about to walk.*

Did I not tell you that I would treat this little flock as I treated My people, Israel, in the desert?... And is there not a prophet among you, even as Moses walked among Israel repeating My every word to the multitude? Yet do not concern yourselves with their number, nor compare, but consider the message and look upon the example. For the size of a flock matters little. Rather it was the message and the example, which spoke throughout the generations. *For the heart of every hearer is precious in My sight, and the heart of those full of complaints shall be rebuked and corrected, yet the heart of the scoffer is an abomination to The Lord... For I change not.*

Yes, I have indeed looked upon the sons of men, says The Lord, and who among them remains faithful? Who hangs upon My every word, to embrace it fully? Who, among men, has devoted themselves to Me, wholeheartedly?... *Little flock, did you think I had not seen it?! Did you think I would stay silent, at a time such as this?!* Lo, even now I hear within you, complaints. And some of you say within yourselves, *"Speak no more the word of The Lord, lest I feel convicted and further burdened. Cast these cords from me, for the weight of this yoke is too heavy. I no longer wish to stand and bear it, I no longer wish to embrace it... Let me go my own way."* Yet I tell you the truth, says The Lord, I have only just begun to speak. Yea, I shall increase mightily in word and in deed! For none shall escape, except through Me! And though you fall backward into doubt, and return to your selfish desires, My Word shall speak and My actions shall shout. Yet to you, as a flock, I shall no more speak in this manner, for you are disbanded. For which one of you has shed tears coupled with true repentance, a sincere desire to change your ways, to wholeheartedly follow Me? Which one of you is undone, over that which is about to die?! Why do you sit still as darkness closes in and your faith falls back into slumber?!...

*Like a flower springing up in a stoney place,
Like the plant which has no depth of earth,
So also are you, little flock...*

*For your trust is easily toppled,
And your faith withers for lack of water, for you have no root...*

*Behold, even now many thorns have sprung up,
Yet you make no effort to break free.*

10/27/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Lukewarm Sheep *cont.*

Beloved, when will you fully open to Me? When will you come and drink from this Fountain? How long shall I wait for you to crucify yourselves for Me? When will you stand free?... *When will you stand up for My name, and proclaim My glory, without reservation?! When will you come out from among them, and be free?!*

The time has passed, My bride is chosen and is clothed in white, yet these fine linens remain scarce among you, little flock. For you have not loved Me more than these, more than yourselves; neither have you laid yourselves upon the altar, as a special offering before your God...

Therefore, I am undone!...

*My little flock has not known Me!
Neither have they embraced Me or My words!*

They have departed in their hearts, forsaking the first works!

They hear, but are unable to listen! They gather around to hear the word of The Lord, yet they gather as those who have come to hear one who plays well on an instrument... *They hear My words, BUT THEY WILL NOT DO THEM!* Behold, I had commanded My servant that he show this little flock what is foremost, so he bears a sign, he declares it to you each time you see him... *Without speaking a word, it is made plain!...* Little flock, your eyes are dim and you are unable to see past yourselves, even your own reflection stays silent, for you are unable to discern. Yet that which I commanded My servant is made plain, for he bears his obedience upon his face and wears his devotion atop his head.

You blind and selfish children! From the beginning Timothy was sent to you, from the beginning did he deliver My messages to YOU! Even now, he is made an example for you to look upon, delivering My messages by the page, and now in his own body. Yes he stumbles as all men, yet each time he falls down I gather him up again, and his strength is greatly increased... *Lo, by his obedience he gains strength, by his devotion he continues on.*

Why do you not understand My speech?! How is it you have not understood My signs?... Your love wanes, your devotion crumbles, and your obedience is displaced by your own selfishness! What more shall I say then? What more should I have done? Did I not provide a bounty, a great multitude of words to bless you?... Therefore speak your complaint, little flock! Bring it forth and declare your controversy before The Lord, if you have no fear of God in your hearts!

Therefore, I declare it this day...

*Many of whom I had called into service shall remain,
And they shall indeed serve...*

They shall not escape by way of the first harvest.

*And many of whom I had called to be witnesses for My name
Shall not be sent into battle, for they are cast off...*

*They shall no more be a witness for My name,
From the number they are removed.*

10/27/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Lukewarm Sheep cont.*

Thus has it come full circle... Timothy shall go for Me and another with him, and still a third shall be increased by measure, with all others declared by a sign. Behold, I shall take the lowly of this flock, those who have loved Me with their whole hearts, those who were married to Me from the beginning, for I know My own...

And behold, The Bridegroom says, "Arise now, you My bride, and ascend the hill of The Lord! For I have called to you, I have not ceased from beckoning you, that you may come close and follow Me, that we may now pass through the gate together. My beloved, I want you to be with Me where I am!... Come now, and take My hand in marriage!"

Behold, again I say to you, in this manner I shall no more speak to you as a flock. Let each, therefore, find their own way; let each choose according to their own desire; let each come to Me, one by one, in their time appointed. For I am The Lord, and I shall surely do according to My own pleasure... *MY WILL shall be done.*

Little flock, I have given you many days in which to repent, many days to come to full repentance, to walk uprightly in Me... *To return to your First Love, revealing that I am indeed first.* Yet very few have heeded the sound of My voice, very few have come to Me in truth... *There are but a few, who truly love Me with their whole hearts.*

*Therefore, you have made your decisions
And the line has been drawn...*

The first harvest is set, says The Lord.

For many are called, yet few are chosen...

Even so, amen.

11/19/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, During an Online Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Blessed Hope

Thus says The Lord, by His servant Timothy: There are many gathered together, of one heart and one mind; there are many scattered abroad, with faces turned by the wind, with chapped cheeks and red faces... *There are many who have embraced him, whose heel is lifted up against Me, says The Lord...*

What are all these tears?... *Flowing streams without hope, torrents with no outlet, flooding sorrows drowning every hope and killing every good intention.* What is this leaning upon God's people, oppressing them, crushing them? Who are all these, who spit in My eyes and lay stripes upon My back? Are not My people delivered?... *And still the voice of the multitude says, "There is no hope in God".*

Dark counsel is increased; concealed truth devastates the ignorant, while men in authority step upon the fingers of the innocent... *How long shall dark counsel prevail? Shall veiled intentions come upon the multitude, to do great harm in an instant? Shall the multitudes lie down in death, for lack of remorse? For I see no sincere repentance, nor has one truly turned about.*

How long shall the multitudes swear by things made, and place their trust in the works of man? For the desolate know not the things of God, nor is darkness able to understand. Yea, the wicked gnash upon their teeth, the whole body convulses in the wake of mourning; for there is no rest... *Yet My hand caresses the cheeks of the hopeless, as we watch the dawning of the day, together.*

*For the strength of My arm uplifts the downtrodden;
My strong embrace heals the sorrowful;
Every beat of My heart revives the dead;
The sound of My voice frees every captive...*

BEHOLD! The power of My love hides them away!

Thus says The Lord, by His servant Jayse: My people are oppressed! For lack of knowledge, they remain within these detestable gates, of which the world has securely fastened to entrap them, though I Myself have freed them... *Yet the gates shall be opened! My sparrows shall be released and My doves shall surely fly! They shall ascend high above the heads of all who sneer at them, high above every snare! For there IS hope in God! And absolute freedom is found in His Holy One!... Behold, all those who trust in Him shall surely be gone from this place! High and lifted up!*

The Gift shall be fully embraced in that day!...

*No wall shall be left standing, no division shall remain;
All separation shall pass away, says The Lord.*

*Grace and peace shall flow as a healing river,
From which all My broken and bruised sheep shall drink...*

Behold! It shall overflow! That all may freely partake of all that I am!...

Says The Lord, your Redeemer.

12/5/11 From Timothy, Inspired in The Spirit -
To All Brothers in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Testimony and a Witness: Answering the Call

There is no one like Him!... *NO ONE!*

The Lord is holy!... *SET APART AND HOLY!*

I raised My head, and there before Me was the face of The Holy One. I bowed down with tears, clasping my eyes shut, and there before me was the face of The Holy One. I have run far and wasted many years in sin, yet there before me was the face of The Holy One. Yes, I have run far, yet nothing was able to separate me from His love, nothing could hide His glory, nothing could prevent Him from revealing Himself to His chosen. For His beloved are elect and precious, treasured beyond the stars of heaven.

Thus, at the time of His choosing The Holy One spoke. And His voice entered into My ears, piercing my heart and shaking my soul from within, as I heard Him say, "*Timothy, read My Word*". Tears began to flow as I read, His every word lifting from the page, shining before my eyes though my understanding was dim. And though my ears were dull in hearing, His Word shouted, "*TRUTH! TRUTH!*"

Therefore I bowed down and sought His way, that I might know it, and the voice returned and said, "*I AM HE... Your sins are forgiven you.*" My every sin passed before my eyes; every wrong, which I had committed against another, thudded within my chest and filled my mind. And still the voice said, in a most loving tone, "*Your sins are forgiven you*".

My heart burst inside me, a flood of tears flowing as I never thought possible, soaking the floor as the minutes passed like hours. Yet stronger and stronger did His love encompass me, filling me, cleansing me, breaking me... *Such power, such beauty and grace, love's true embrace.* I could not get low enough, I wanted to pass into the floor. Then I began to shout within myself, louder and louder, over and over, "*I love You! I love You! I LOVE YOU! You are holy! Thank You! Thank You! Thank You!*"

Finally I said, "*Take My life, Jesus! Take it! I give it to You!*"... And He did.

*Therefore, beloved brothers in Christ,
I call you to consecrate yourselves to The Lord also,
As though you were first-born sons...*

That you may indeed be the first-born from among many brethren...

*That you may be as one born out of due time,
Being set apart, separate from this generation of evil men...*

*That you may be called sons of The Living God,
Vessels meet for The Master's use...*

Intended.

Offer yourselves upon His altar therefore, that He may offer you in due season. Do not hesitate, nor look back; go straight forward. Do not look to the right hand, nor to the left, but go straight forward. Do not turn your heads, for many behind you shall be consumed, whether by sorrow or troubles or calamity or in judgment. Dare not to look back, for God is just and holy and righteous!... *There is no one like Him, our great God and Savior!*

12/5/11 From Timothy, Inspired in The Spirit -
For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Testimony and a Witness: Answering the Call *cont.*

For His hand shall be hard upon the multitudes, and very terrible... *Awesome and mighty and very terrible!* Yet His bride shall escape, and as it is written, *"Those who wait upon The Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings like eagles, they shall run and not be weary, they shall walk and not faint."*

And The Lord shall tread upon many nations and humble many peoples, through His witnesses. For they shall bring down high mountains and level every hill and set every path straight, preparing His way before Him. And when an enemy bars their way, behold, fire shall fall from heaven and consume them! Yea, the voice of The Almighty shall devour those who come up from beneath and break those who attack from behind!... *They shall be broken in pieces!*

For strong is The Lord! Holy is our God! And He has a Holy One whose name is one with Him. For as The Father dwells in The Son, so also does The Son dwell in The Father... *They are One.* Thus those who are established in YahuShua shall come to no harm. For as our Lord had placed cherubim at the east of Eden, and a flaming sword which turned in every direction to guard the way to the Tree of Life, so also shall those in whom He dwells fully be protected. For He is Lord and God.

Jesus is The Lord! YahuShua is YaHuWaH!

Maranatha, our Lord has come!...

*He calls to His bride and gathers His elect,
And soon they shall be gone from this place!...*

*Behold! He is also coming quickly,
In great power and glory, and it shall be finished!...*

HalleluYah! The Kingdom, The Power and The Glory has come!

12/26/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Unparalleled

Sons of Jacob! Grafted branches of Israel! Disciples and servants of Mashiach! Hear the Word of The Lord!...

Thus says The Lord: Have My sons begun to wane? Have My servants' eyelids grown heavy as they wait, while watching their every expectation pass by? Has My little flock broken faith with their Lord, while they sit upon their thrones of selfishness, holding fast to their own arrogant expectations? Have they given up, because they are disbanded?...

*Behold, I walk in the midst of My every flock;
I am passing through the multitudes, even now...*

*At this very moment, I am peering into the souls
Of every man, woman and child.*

And what is this I see among My beloved?... *Doubt? Fear? Feelings of loss? A return to selfish and perverse desires?... THIS SHOULD NOT BE! Behold, it shall not stand! For I am come down and with Me shall the faithful depart, and every innocent child! They shall all pass through the gate, when I sound the trumpet and give the shout!* Yet My people wane and My servants break faith, though the clock is near to midnight... *Return to My love, abide in My mercy, receive of My glory! For this is but the beginning!... The beginning of the end, which shall bring forth the new beginning without end.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: *SERVANTS, STAND UP! BLOW THE TRUMPET OF ALARM AND WAR!... The trumpet of My fierce rebuke! Do not cease, but increase by measure and blow hard upon this trumpet! And do not cease! For that which has passed before your eyes shall also increase by measure, and the nations shall falter and they shall break!... Behold, all people shall surely stumble!* For those things, which have come upon the earth already, were but the beginning... *A small shaking, to move the people; a light breeze, to bend the branches; a small stream overflowing its banks, to arouse all these sleeping children. And though many more will now turn against Me and blaspheme My words, I shall rise up and pour upon this multitude double!... And double again upon every scoffer, according to that which they have spoken against Me and My servants! For I AM THE LORD, and My anger can not be turned back!... It is set and must be poured out!*

*For I have looked upon the hearts of this multitude,
And upon the heart of every scoffer...*

They will not turn...

*They refuse to depart from their wicked speeches;
They will not turn back from their plans,
Which they have plotted against My messengers...*

Therefore, I SHALL SLAY THEM!

12/26/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Unparalleled *cont.*

They shall die by the sword, by pestilence and by plague; even famine shall overtake them, as their riches pass from them in one day... *And those, who escape the sword, shall be given to the beasts of the field; and those, who hide from the pestilence, shall be given to disaster; and those, who run from the plague, shall be caught by calamity, leaving them broken beyond recognition; and those who survive the famine, holding fast to their rebellion, shall not survive the consuming flame. I AM THE LORD.*

And those who escape all these things shall be delivered, yet so as through fire or by the blade. *I AM THE LORD.*

Yet I have indeed reserved to Myself a remnant, and these shall be spared and hidden, even in the midst of unparalleled troubles. For they have been chosen to be taken through.

Thus, as it is written so shall it be...

*“Such as are for death, to death;
And such as are for the sword, to the sword;
And such as are for the famine, to the famine;
And such as are for the captivity, to the captivity”...*

It is time.

2/19/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For Jayse and Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Mouthpieces of The Most High God

Thus says The Lord to His servants: To every prophet who has gone before you has there been a time of service, a time of great works done in The Spirit, according to My will. And thus shall it be likewise for you, and for all those chosen and established, even all those called and sent. For I have prepared a number, men of My choosing, the special offering.

My sons, have you not known these things your whole life? Were you not aware of your burden? For I tell you the truth, you have indeed known. Even from the beginning were you made aware, for I had placed it within your heart while you were still in your mother's womb. And thus you have returned to Me and I have drawn you out, separating you from among those who remain married to this world, even as I have done with every prophet and man of God who went before you... *Each in their time appointed, set apart for My glory.*

Therefore, let all the sons of promise arise and take their stand, for the time has come! The number is set, and My soldiers shall soon begin their march and be sent into battle. For I shall come upon you in power, in the midst of many signs, and in My strength I shall speak through all those I have given ears to hear My voice...

Behold, My words shall increase by measure and pass through the multitude like a fire, each word a flame which can not be quenched, a relentless fire breaking through the lines, surmounting every obstacle. And as a fire driven by a fierce wind shall it spread across every border and inundate every land; and you, My sons, shall serve... And that which I have purposed concerning you shall be fulfilled.

Behold, you will shine like the sun at noonday and bring glory to My name!...

*And as My love fills you, even to the depths of your soul,
So shall the breath of The Almighty come to dwell in your nostrils...*

And you shall speak!...

*You shall shout The Lord's proclamation,
And impart My judgments, in a very loud voice!*

Therefore gain strength in The Beloved, and begin your walk anew...

For I am come down to fulfill, says The Lord of Hosts.

Note from Jayse: Also I had a vision... I looked and saw a bright light descending from Heaven, a glorious light. It descended and came to rest within the heart of a man. And from within him did He shine brightly.

3/4/12 **From YahuShua HaMashiach -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For Trent and Timothy, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Sons of The Shepherd

Hear this parable, My sons...

There were two men, sons of a shepherd, who went on a journey. And while on the journey they followed close behind the shepherd, even walking in his footsteps. The two men loved the shepherd, and watched him carefully as they traveled.

*Along the way many people came and went;
Many came seeking the shepherd, and many others asked for help...*

And not one was turned away by the shepherd...

*The shepherd paused, and knelt down and spoke to each one;
Healing some, helping others, and pointing the way to all who were lost.*

Yet when they came to the end of the first half of their journey, the shepherd turned, and in a soft voice spoke to those who were closest to him, saying, *"My sons, you have been very faithful in following close behind me, and did not stray, yet how is it you did not also follow my example? For when some came to inquire, you stayed silent; and when those with injuries drew near, you did not care for them; nor did you lend a hand to those with heavy burdens, neither did you point the way for those who asked for direction."*

Even so, I must now send you out ahead of Me, that you may prepare My way before Me as I have shown you, says The Lord.

3/8/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Jayse and Timothy, For Jayse, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Seven Taskmasters

Thus says The Lord: I shall send you by seven, and by seven shall you receive. For I have indeed offered it to you, My son. Therefore, hear My word and give Me glory; for as I have spoken so it is, for in My Word is glory... *Behold, it is spoken and sent, and can in no wise be turned back, says The Lord.*

Thus says The Lord: The Book of Revelation shall now be your task, My son. Therefore, see to it that your eyes do not depart from it, until I call you away. For I have much to teach you, indeed there is much to learn, many things I long to show you, many things that must be revealed. Therefore do not be afraid, nor taken aback when it comes; only trust in My ways and pay close attention to all My doings... *Become fully awake and receive of all I offer.* Yes, you shall surely receive; even all I behold to you shall be written deep within your heart. For I tell you this night, you have indeed looked upon My form, for I have come down to you... *Even to sit and to sup with you, My son, and to reveal those things which are coming, even those things which are already here.*

Therefore, this is what I say to you: *I am with you, My son. Yes, I am with you! You need not fear, for I am with you. I am The Lord.*

Therefore, hear the word of My mouth and also understand...

*There are seven taskmasters,
And in them is The Kingdom of Heaven revealed...*

*And within each is seven stars, and within each star is a gift,
And each gift is according to the task appointed.*

The seven taskmasters represent the seven-fold spirit of God, and the seven stars represent seven spiritual gifts received in Christ. Therefore, that which lies in the hand of the taskmaster has yet to speak. Yet when the appointed time comes, it shall surely speak and you shall hear, even every man of which I have chosen to receive of these gifts. In that day the vision shall no more be in part, but shall be revealed as it truly is. For the seven thunders shall utter their voices, behold they shall roar shaking the heavens and the earth, and those of the first shall be transformed in the twinkling of an eye.

*Therefore look, My son, the doors lay open,
And in My hand I hold the first of seven...*

Hurry now, take and eat, be filled...

For My arm is outstretched, says The Lord.

3/25/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Madness

Thus says The Lord: Behold, My people believe I have gone silent, that I have altogether shut My mouth from speaking through My prophets. For the lies of the people escalate beyond reason, and the false prophets and teachers only increase in their numbers, yet I remain unmoved... *And behold, My prophets remain still and are at peace, awaiting My command.*

Look how all these leaders in the churches of men, who yet remain void of The Spirit, assert their false authority; look how they proclaim My name, yet fail to recognize Me. And look how all these unbelieving Jews and all these orthodox rabbis do the very same. Look how My words pass before the eyes of the ignorant Christian, and enter into the ears of the arrogant, self-proclaimed believer, who then turn and fight against Me; look how they persecute those I have sent to them, and all this in the name of doing God a service...

*And look, how in one breath and in one moment,
They recognize The Author of these Letters
And then turn and strike Me upon the mouth,
Blaspheming My words and desecrating My gifts...*

What madness is this?!...

What is this which fills My people?!...

Answer, if you know.

4/21/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Given to Timothy, During an Online Conversation, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Penalty: A Life for a Life

Thus says The Lord: My sons, I speak now in your hearing, for in you I am well pleased. For you have sought to understand My judgments and seek to accept My punishments, though you are in no way able to touch the heart of The Lord, in that you could endure My sorrow; nor are you yet able to accept the full degree of My punishment.

For My anger is kindled and has become a raging fire!...

All-consuming!...

*An all-encompassing, purging fire,
Wiping away all evil and sin from off the land!*

You have sought to understand “a life for a life”, and behold you do indeed see dimly, even with frustrated eyes. Thus I shall tell you plainly: From the beginning the decree went forth and was upheld, that a life which is taken shall be repaid by the death of the guilty, and it was so. Yet in the days of Moses this was not done by the judgment of man, but according to the judgment of God, for in those days My voice yet remained with My people. Behold, all who have sinned since that time have taken their own lives, and thus a life must be given. For the penalty of sin is death, and without the shedding of blood there can be no remission. Thus I came down in the flesh, and offered up My life in place of the guilty, bearing the full weight of their transgression in My own body... *A Life for a life*. Yet understand this also: To receive of My life, one must also accept My life through sincere repentance; and if one refuses The Gift, then the same remains under My punishment, which is death.

Thus I tell you plainly, and though your hearts shall sink within your chests and tears shall come, it must be, for the sin of abortion is very grievous: *For every fifty million babies slain at the hands of men, I shall take the life of one billion of those who dwell upon the earth, who were in agreement! For they will not repent! Behold, even I shall bring calamity upon the millions who stood idly by! I AM THE LORD.*

*In this one thing is the justice of God revealed:
Vengeance is Mine, I shall repay...*

*For punishment of the wicked rests solely upon My shoulders,
In which I take no pleasure at all...*

*Even as salvation rested solely upon The Son of Man,
In which I was well pleased...*

*Therefore, He shall be your judge,
Even as He is also your Savior, says The Lord.*

4/21/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Given to Timothy, During an Online Conversation, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Penalty: A Life for a Life cont.

Therefore My sons, stumble not over the letter of My words, nor seek to understand by calculation, but see with greater eyes, see with your heart; understand the magnitude, stare not at the letter... *Look upon My speech through tears, grasp the power of My words in sorrow, look upon My face as I stretch out My hand in My strength; taste My tears as I bring death upon them, look into My eyes as I destroy the cities of men... My sons, are you able to drink from this cup? Can you endure My pain? Will your life not pass from you, under the full weight of this revelation?*

*Behold, man is but stubble before the blade,
Grass under the shadow of burning trees in a deep forest of sin,
Sand at the bottom of a dark ocean of transgression...*

Yet I am mindful of him...

My heart knows each one.

Thus those whom I send must be remade, they must be transformed, they must eat from The Tree of Life, partaking also from the tree of knowledge. They must become as adamant stones, with their hearts refashioned, new hearts which beat in sync with Mine... *Or how shall I send them? Says The Lord.*

5/1/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Jayse, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Prized Possessions

I am The Lord, and I have seen that which plagues the minds of men, and how each one has turned against his own brother, how each one quarrels with his neighbor. For the heart of man has become as that of a brute beast, who roams the waste places, searching in vain for what he knows not... *Lost in the vastness of these desolate fields.* He gives heed to every corrupt thought and evil intention, entertaining many wicked spirits, as he follows after every perverse desire, embracing every strange lust. For I have indeed withdrawn My Spirit; My hand is drawn back from this wicked people, for they are most rebellious.

*Behold, I have turned to this world My back,
That it may be left to its own devices,
That it may follow the course it has chosen, to its own hurt...*

*Therefore I must remove what little light remains,
For the fullness of this time is about to come in, says The Lord.*

For by the word of My mouth and by the pen of My prophets, I have declared My coming, revealing the season, even all signs which shall proceed it. And according to My will are all things coming to pass; daily are they fulfilled and made plain before the eyes of this generation.

Yet My words fall on deaf ears, and the signs of My coming go unheeded by the multitudes. For they do have eyes, but refuse to see; and ears, but refuse to hear. Therefore, it shall indeed catch them unawares. For as a thief in the night enters a house unseen, for no one keeps watch, so also will I come upon this generation... *Behold I shall come in unseen, taking from them their most prized possessions, stealing away all My treasured ones. For I shall plunder and pillage the earth and I shall surely take My spoil, and leave them desolate, says The Lord.*

For the word of My mouth has went forth...

*Producing a bounty in all those who truly love Me,
Freeing all those who embrace Me and also obey My words...*

Calling them out...

*That they might go out
From among them and meet Me...*

That we may ascend together, says The Lord.

7/4/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Conversation, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Perverse Nation

This question was being discussed: Is the USA still a "God-fearing" nation?

[The Lord answered] Many yet fear Me, even the wicked deep within, yet just a very few have any love for God in their hearts, says The Lord. For this nation is most perverse; even in their fear of The Lord is their perversion of My image clearly seen. Thus I tell you, I have spit them out already. Behold, even the earth shall vomit them out, for they have greatly defiled the land... A multitude of dry branches broken off, which shall by no means be grafted in again, until they fall hard upon their faces, crying out, "Blessed is He who comes in the name of The Lord!"

Behold, this nation plants seeds of perversion, without ceasing! They cultivate abominations and reap sin all day long, and into the night they revel in all their uncleanness! And when I look down upon this nation, I see Sodom bursting forth and Gomorrah overtaking the land! And when I peer deeper still, I see one nation in agreement, a people in love with themselves, a nation which loves its harlotries more than God!... A very adulterous people! A most wicked generation!... BEHOLD! EVEN A WHOLE NATION OF MURDERERS IS BEFORE MY EYES!

Therefore I am come down to tread, until every wicked person is crushed beneath My feet and every evil man in authority dies a grievous death in this land! For I must make room.

Behold, I shall purge this great and awful vineyard...

*I shall uproot and destroy, until that which was lost is found
And that which was hidden is brought out into the open...*

*Until that which I have searched for is seen, once again,
And it too is removed and taken...*

I AM THE LORD.

7/14/12 From Timothy Inspired in The Spirit -
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Parable of The Aged Shepherd

*There was a man, an old man full of years, who grew up tending sheep.
And to this day he tends them still, arising early and tending to them each day,
Even going out in the middle of the night when required,
Whether due to wolves or on account of approaching bad weather.*

*He tends his sheep, for he knows no other trade, and enjoys doing so.
The shepherd has no family, nor children of his own;
The sheep are his family, and he cares for them as such.*

*One day a man came to him while he was out in the field,
And offered to buy all the sheep for a good price, and said,
"You are old and look very tired; let me take this flock off your hands.
Then you can take the money and retire, and relax and enjoy life."*

*The aged shepherd paused and considered for a moment,
And looked up at the man with a smile, and said with conviction,
"I am retired; I haven't had to work a day my whole life."*

*The man was puzzled by this, and did not understand
What the old shepherd was talking about, and said,
"But you have been tending sheep your whole life,
And caring for their lambs since you were a boy!"*

*As the aged shepherd's mind drifted back across the years,
He sighed contentedly, and answered,
"Right. I have indeed been very blessed in my life."*

7/27/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

**The Pomp of the Nations Shall Cease, and the Achievements of the People Shall Collapse in upon Them,
In the Day I Open the Mouth of Sheol to Receive Them**

This question was asked: What does The Lord think about the Olympics, and professional sports in general?

[The Lord answered] It is an abhorrence to Me! Says The Lord. For the athletes who proclaim My name, and give Me thanks, do always offend; for they have surely taken the name of The Lord in vain. For what part do I have in their achievements? What part do I have in their vanity? In their sin?

*And look upon these monstrosities, which man has built! Look at all these foundations they lay down, while forsaking the poor! Look upon the vanity and pomp of all these deceitful nations, and tell Me, what do you see?!... *They enlarge themselves while the needy are made to live in obscurity! They mask themselves to hide their vulgarity! Behold they flaunt freedom, yet oppress their own people from birth to the grave! Not one of them does good! NOT ONE! All have gone the way of Sodom, every one of them has followed in the way of Cain! And all, from the least to the greatest, have polluted My name! Thus My hand is removed from ALL nations! And when they gather themselves together, and great calamity befalls them, I will not listen to their pleas! Says The Lord.**

10/16/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Heavy Stone, a Bitter Burden

Thus says The Lord: *The walls of Jerusalem are fallen! The high walls crumble and are broken down! The people are given into the hands of their enemies, those who murder without cause! Blood fills the streets as the women wail over the dead, pouring out drink offerings upon the ground! My people are taken captive, and those who walk free are surrounded on every side, with no place to flee! By two and by three, the enemies enter in through the cracks! In droves they gather outside the city, that they might break down the gates!... Jerusalem, O Jerusalem, why have you forsaken Me?!*

Even to this day, O Israel, you have not ceased from walking in the ways of your forefathers, stoning My prophets in word and by deed, seeking always to kill or imprison those sent to you. Have I not gathered you with a mighty hand from among the nations, restoring you to your own land, even granting you great increase? Yet you do not embrace Me, for you yet push out the hand against My Holy One, you refuse to drink from His cup... *How long shall you seek to murder your King?! How long will you deny The Way, I have set before you?! How long shall you blaspheme The Truth, which I sent into the world to testify?!... You have forsaken Life! You refuse the blood I poured out for you!*

O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, how long will you let His blood drip from your fingers?!...

WASH YOURSELVES! MAKE YOURSELVES CLEAN!...

*For I tell you the truth, the stain of your guilt remains,
As you pass it from one generation to the next.*

*Thus YOU fulfill the curse by which
Your forefathers had cursed themselves...*

YOU freed the murderer and condemned The Innocent!...

*YOU murdered The Author of Life and hung your Salvation upon a tree,
Piercing His hands and His feet!*

Behold, even those who dwell among you, who are called Christian, do pollute My name and crucify Me again and again in their hearts, by all they say and do; a very perverse people, a corrupt religion which looks nothing like Me; churches of men who worship themselves and their own ideals, as they proclaim a christ, an idol, which they have formed in their own image, continually reshaping it to meet their own expectations, that they might uphold their own traditions, which I hate!... *Jerusalem, O Jerusalem, why have you forsaken Me?!*

Your enemies dwell at the gates and have entered the city. Behold, they dwell upon the mount desecrating the land, bowing down five times per day to their god, a false image, a very grave error for he is no god; a religion built upon the works of the evil one, acolytes who walk in his footsteps, bearing fruit according to his likeness; multitudes of deceived peoples, a whole nation of evil workers practicing that which satan delights in... *O sons of perdition, you have no place in My Holy Mountain, for you shall be utterly destroyed when it falls hard upon you! You shall be wiped from off the land, your every temple torn down and burned with fire! I shall bring upon you a great slaughter! From city to city death shall pursue you, and fire shall lick at your heels as you attempt to flee! Says The Lord God of Israel.*

10/16/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Heavy Stone, a Bitter Burden *cont.*

And when the day comes, yea it has come and is here O house of Israel, when your enemies band together and come out to fight against you with numbers beyond compare, a great multitude; every man fitted with weapons of death and slaughter, an astounding company with many machines of war, a terrible army the likes of which has never been seen...

*Jerusalem, O Jerusalem, shall I also forsake YOU,
And leave YOU to the slaughter?!...*

*Shall I now turn My back on YOU,
And leave YOU to annihilation?...*

O Israel, shall I let you burn in the fire?!

Shall I leave Jacob to be plowed like a field? Have I gathered you together in one place, only to let you be overcome by your enemies roundabout? For you have indeed sinned against Me and you forsake Me still, thus I tell you plainly, behold I speak it to you once again, though you have no ears to hear... *"I AM THE LORD. And I have dealt with you for My own name's sake, and not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O house of Israel!"*

Therefore, with the backward swipe of My hand shall I scatter those who have drawn near to destroy you, and with the blast of My nostrils shall all their wings be broken off! My footsteps shall shake the earth and bring destruction upon all their devices! The heat of My anger shall come up into My face, causing a terrible fire to consume them! My voice shall speak into the air, and many shall be driven mad!... *Behold, in My jealousy and in the fire of My wrath I shall speak, and brother shall turn against brother, and nature shall rise up and fight against them! For is this not the day spoken of by My prophets of old?! Is this not the day I declared from the beginning, that it would come?! Is this not the day I rise up and defend My people Israel and cause My name to resound in all the earth?!*

Go now and read what has been written, read what the mouth of The Living God has spoken concerning all these things; and now read also that which I have spoken through My prophet of this day... *And tremble in fear.*

*For indeed, Jerusalem has become
A heavy stone upon the necks of all nations,
Even as it weighs heavily upon Mine also.*

Thus as I have spoken it, so shall it be...

"All, who seek to cast off this stone, shall surely be cut in pieces"...

Says The Lord God of Hosts.

12/27/12 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

**The Word of The Lord Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
All My Sheep Hear My Voice; Yet Only Those Called to be Prophets Shall Walk in the Office Thereof, Says The Lord**

Thus says The Lord: There are things that remain hidden, great mysteries which were sealed from the foundation of the world, great and mighty works reserved unto the Day of The Lord... *Yet I tell you, the time has come!... The time of great things to be made known in the heavens and upon the earth, for the flood gates to be opened and the storehouses emptied!... For all that is hidden to be uncovered, and that which slumbers to be awakened, says The Lord.*

Thus that which is written has come to pass, *"It shall come to pass afterward that I will pour out My Spirit on all flesh, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. Also on My menservants and on My maidservants I will pour out My Spirit in those days. And I will show wonders in the heavens above and in the earth beneath... Blood and fire and pillars of smoke. The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, at the coming of the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord. And it shall come to pass that whoever calls on the name of The Lord shall be saved. For in Mount Zion and in Jerusalem there shall be deliverance, as The Lord has said, among the remnant whom The Lord shall call."*

Therefore, I tell you plainly...

*All My sheep hear My voice, and My lambs know when I am near,
Yet only those called to speak My words shall go for Me,
And only those within whom My voice comes to dwell shall be My prophets.*

And to the rest, I say...

*Listen to the sound of My voice, and give heed;
Discern according to the Truth, which I have made known, and obey...*

*Beloved, find solace in My words and have peace,
Whether brought to remembrance by My Spirit,
Or spoken to your heart, or read upon the pages of My Book...*

I am The Lord.

1/24/13 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Sabbath Was Made for Man, and Not Man for The Sabbath

On the Sabbath do those things which are pleasing in My sight, that we may be glad together. Come to Me and receive peace, for in Me shall you find rest, says The Lord YahuShua. My son, give ear to My speech, and let your heart leap for joy in My presence. For I made the Sabbath for man, and not man for the Sabbath. Yet very few understand its true purpose, nor can any comprehend the full scope of its meaning until the day they enter in. Therefore be blessed in the Sabbath, for it is indeed a blessing.

*My son, as I rested on the seventh day so shall you rest also,
That I may bless you and sanctify you,
Even as I had blessed and sanctified the seventh day from the beginning...*

A day set apart and holy...

Even as those in whom I dwell are set apart and holy.

Remember the Sabbath therefore, and consider with eager expectation, see with greater eyes; for a day in The Lord is as a thousand years!... *My son, follow Me, walk in My footsteps, and you shall be blessed indeed!* For the servant who walks in My ways shall know Me, and the disciple who rests in Me on the Sabbath Day shall have peace. For the Sabbath is more than rest, and the Commandment more than peace. Thus the faith of those who obey The Commandments is revealed, and shall soon come to completion, for union is near!

My son, rest is good for the body and for the mind, yet even more blessed are those who rest in The Lord, for theirs is rest for the soul. For peace is in the knowing, that I AM WHO I AM. And upon this foundation shall My servants find rest, even healing which flows like a river. For the truth of who I am heals the broken-hearted and revives the soul. For those who lay their burdens at My feet shall be nourished in My love, and those who trust in Me without reservation shall be satisfied, for I am enough... *Behold, I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven, The Fountain of Living Waters!*

*Therefore come to Me on the Sabbath Day, and eat!
Abide in My presence, and drink!
Seek My face, beloved, and be set free!...*

*Let worship fill your hearts, as your lips burst forth with praise!
Let thanksgiving fill your mind, as you bow down to pray!
Beloved, reveal your love and withhold not!...*

*My son, come and dwell in the joy of The Lord,
For I am with you, says The Lord your Redeemer.*

1/31/13 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For Jayse, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Regarding Jayse returning home for his grandfather's funeral*

My Witness and Lampstand

Thus says The Lord to His servant: My son, your father has greatly dishonored Me and does continually blaspheme My name! Thus My anger is kindled against him, and I shall not withhold My hand in the day I bring calamity and great distress upon him, when I strike his house in My judgment! Even upon all who stand in agreement shall I bring pestilence and plague, for they have lifted up their heel against Me, and do not cease from blaspheming My words as they seek harm against My anointed!...

Behold, the waves of the sea shall be risen up in the day of My anger, and they shall crash upon the shore and ravage the banks! The waters shall be very tumultuous, and with an awful noise shall they break down the barriers and pass through, reaching far and wide! For I shall strike the westernmost parts of your nation, causing the hidden foundations to rise up suddenly! And with great violence shall they be thrust upward from beneath, even as I step down upon the others! And the people shall be greatly oppressed on account of the waters, and due to the devastation, in the day I carry away the riches of this land in one day!

Behold, sheol shall open its mouth wide, and death shall come forth to claim those who slander, who bring forth false accusations against Me and My messengers, who make many evil assertions in MY name! For I too shall open My mouth, and at My fierce rebuke they shall all be brought down into silence!... Unless they repent and repay ten-fold, for all they have done against Me and My servants.

Behold, the day is indeed coming, and is very near, when I will utterly devastate this land! For they have not ceased from upholding all their abominations, nor have they turned back from their ever-increasing perversions, nor have they lifted a finger to stop the slaughter of the innocent! Yes they continue in their evil ways, passing laws and allowing even all things which I said they shall not do, that they might arouse Me to anger! Therefore, I shall indeed stretch out My hand against them, and bring upon them desolations of every kind! Says The Lord.

Therefore, My son, you shall not go to your father's house, nor shall you honor any of his requests, nor shall you set foot in that place until the day I send you. Rather you shall remain separate and dwell at peace in My presence, abiding within the shelter of this covenant which I have made with you; stay on the path, move forward in Me and do not look back. For though your grandfather honored Me in his life, he has fallen asleep. And though he has fallen asleep, it shall not remain so forever, for I am The Resurrection and The Life!

My son, honor Me first in all things, obey My voice always, and you will be blessed beyond measure. For I know your heart and see your desire, that you wish to honor your grandfather's memory, set apart. Yet most assuredly I say to you, there is a day coming when you shall honor him and he shall honor you, and you both shall give Me glory, together, says The Lord... *Yet this day is not yet.*

*Therefore turn your back to the smiters,
And walk apart from the double-minded and the hypocrite,
As a testimony against them...*

For you are a chosen vessel...

*Even an example set in the midst of this
Most wicked and froward generation.*

Lo, even those within your own kindred have not given heed to My warnings, nor will they listen to My servants or to My Word given them; for they do greatly dishonor Me, hating even all those I send. And thus the Scripture is fulfilled, even to this day, *"A prophet is not without honor, except in his own country, and among his relatives and in his own house."*

1/31/13 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Jayse and Timothy, For Jayse, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Regarding Jayse returning home for his grandfather's funeral*

My Witness and Lampstand *cont.*

Yet the day is coming when your father shall reach out to you. And in that day you shall stand up as a man of God, and you shall speak all I will show you, yet you shall not reach back to take his hand, nor shall you offer to wipe away his tears.

And though his heart is broken in pieces, and yours be overcome with sorrow, you shall not be turned aside or be bowed down. Rather you shall remain steadfast and trust in My ways, and be that stone which I have set against them. For I search the hearts and minds, and I know what is required and do that which is most needful, that all My beloved may return to Me at their time appointed... *Yet the wicked and every unrepentant soul shall be destroyed in the fire. I am The Lord.*

*My son, you are My witness, My lampstand,
And in you have I placed My Word...*

*And all I have purposed for you shall be carried out
In the day I send you, says The Lord.*

11/9/11 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Epilogue: Full Circle

Thus says The Lord: *I have called the winds of heaven to blow upon the earth; I have stirred them up, that they may go forth and gnarl the branches, that they may blow hard against the multitude and break down the walls... Let every tree topple and break upon the necks of the wicked! Let every wall come down with a great crash, upon the heads of evil men in authority!*

Behold! The anger of The Lord shall increase by measure, until every foundation is broken up from beneath!... Until the face of the earth is once again without form! For I shall level the hills and cast down every tall mountain! Yea, I shall burn the cities with fire! Even the elements shall melt with fervent heat! Behold! Even the heavens shall be dissolved, when the fierceness of My wrath has come to the full!... When the heat of My countenance sets the whole world ablaze!

Thus I have spoken... And who is able to restrain themselves from repeating My every word? Who will not prophesy, when the voice of The Almighty has entered into his ear?

For I tell you plainly...

*The day is coming, and is already here,
When I shall speak into the air...*

And the voice of YaHuWaH shall thunder in every corner...

Even to the ends of the earth!

Yet I ask you, how does a prophet hear and by what means is he revealed? Remember My words: *If there be a prophet among you, I, The Lord, shall make Myself known to him in a vision; I shall speak to him in a dream. Even plainly I shall speak with him, not in mysterious sayings. For he has seen the form of The Lord, and has sat in My presence, and knows that which is beyond words... And before him men shall fear!*

Therefore thus says The Lord, to all those who have heard with their ears and have seen with their eyes, who have understood with their hearts, who have recognized those I have sent and the Word given them: Wait upon Me, with all trust and fear. Stand steadfast and be patient, accepting My words as I have spoken them and as they are written. Do not add to My words, nor take from them; neither form for yourselves any private interpretation... *Only give heed to My words, and also do them, and prepare. I am The Lord.*

*For My words are indeed that light,
Which shines in a dark place...*

*A loud trumpet, an alarm,
A call and a shout preparing My way before Me,
Making all crooked paths straight...*

*Until the day dawns and The Morning Star rises,
Filling the hearts of My chosen as they enter in...*

PEACE.

“Letters from God and His Christ, Volumes One thru Seven”, “More Letters from God and His Christ”, “A Testament Against the World: The Lord’s Rebuke”, “Letters from God and His Christ: A Return to the Garden”, “Words to Live By and The Blessed”, and “Jesus... MORE Than a Man” are also available, for free at:

<http://TrumpetCallofGodOnline.com>

<http://TrumpetCallofGod.com>

For printed copies of all Volumes, please visit:*
<http://www.lulu.com/spotlight/trumpetcallofgod>

*This ministry is strictly NON-PROFIT. We do not accept public donations, nor do we accept payment for The Lord’s work. All monies exchanged at Lulu.com are for the cost of printing only.

These materials are for non-profit use only. Therefore, if you distribute these materials to others, or use them for teaching purposes, you shall take no profit.

LETTERS FROM GOD AND HIS CHRIST

Copyright © 2004 - 2014 ~ All Rights Reserved.

For Letters from God and His Christ Online Edition,
Videos, Audio Recordings, Bible/Letter Studies including
“Jesus... MORE Than a Man”, and more, please visit:

<http://TrumpetCallofGodOnline.com>

Jesus... MORE Than a Man

This study features over 200 Old Testament
Prophecies regarding The Messiah,
And their New Testament fulfillment
In YahuShua HaMashiach,
Jesus The Christ!

You will be amazed!

Be a part of the Trumpet Call...

Although we can not accept public donations, we would gladly accept any kind of help calling attention to the websites:

<http://TrumpetCallofGodOnline.com>

<http://TrumpetCallofGod.com>

<https://sites.google.com/site/letteranswers>

Trumpeting materials, such as cards and flyers, are available in a free downloadable PDF at http://trumpetcallofgod.com/pdfs/be_part.pdf

If you accept the Letters from God and His Christ, as the spoken Word of God, given to His modern-day prophets, please share this gift with others...

Not just by our mouths do we serve The Lord, but by our hands and our feet shall we serve Him; this is the kind of tithe in which The Lord delights.

